Environmental degradation of structural materials in liquid lead- and lead-bismuth eutectic-cooled reactors

Xing Gong, Michael P Short, Thierry Auger, Evangelia Charalampopoulou, Konstantina Lambrinou

To cite this version:

Xing Gong, Michael P Short, Thierry Auger, Evangelia Charalampopoulou, Konstantina Lambrinou. Environmental degradation of structural materials in liquid lead- and lead-bismuth eutectic-cooled reactors. Progress in Materials Science, 2022, 126, pp.100920. 10.1016/j.pmatsci.2022.100920. hal-04086031

HAL Id: hal-04086031
https://hal.science/hal-04086031
Submitted on 1 May 2023

HAL is a multi-disciplinary open access archive for the deposit and dissemination of scientific research documents, whether they are published or not. The documents may come from teaching and research institutions in France or abroad, or from public or private research centers.

L’archive ouverte pluridisciplinaire HAL, est destinée au dépôt et à la diffusion de documents scientifiques de niveau recherche, publiés ou non, émanant des établissements d’enseignement et de recherche français ou étrangers, des laboratoires publics ou privés.
Environmental degradation of structural materials in liquid lead- and lead-bismuth eutectic-cooled reactors

Xing Gong a,*, Michael P. Short b, Thierry Auger c, Evangelia Charalampopoulou d, Konstantina Lambrinou d,e,*

a Advanced Nuclear Energy Research Team, Department of Nuclear Science and Technology, College of Physics and Optoelectronic Engineering, Shenzhen University, Shenzhen 518060, China
b Department of Nuclear Science and Engineering, Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), Cambridge, MA 02139, USA
c PIMM, Arts et Metiers ParisTech, CNRS, Com, HESAM Université, 151 Blvd. de L'Hôpital, 75013 Paris, France
d Belgian Nuclear Research Centre (SCK CEN), Boeretang 200, 2400 Mol, Belgium
e School of Computing and Engineering, University of Huddersfield, Queensgate, Huddersfield HD1 3DH, UK

ARTICLE INFO

Keywords:
Liquid Pb
Liquid LBE
Liquid metal corrosion
Liquid metal embrittlement
Structural materials
Environmental degradation

ABSTRACT

Liquid lead (Pb)- and lead–bismuth eutectic (LBE)-cooled fast neutron reactors (Gen-IV LFRs) are one of the most technologically mature fission reactor technologies, due to their inherent safety, high power density, and ability to burn nuclear waste. Accelerator-driven systems (ADS), in particular, promise to address the issues of long-lived radiotoxic nuclear waste, emerging uranium ore shortages, and the ever-increasing demand for energy. However, the conditional compatibility of conventional structural materials, such as steels, with liquid Pb and liquid LBE is...
1. Introduction

1.1. The demand for economical and clean energy, nuclear safety, and nuclear waste management

The sustainability of our society continues to be challenged by the rapidly increasing demand for energy [1–3]. Although traditional fossil fuels, such as coal, natural gas, and oil, cover most societal energy needs, especially in developing countries [1], their excessive use continues to release large amounts of toxic pollutants and greenhouse gases [4]. This issue is driving the society to seek clean and renewable energy sources – “clean” is self-explanatory (i.e., no or minimal pollutant emission, including CO₂), while “renewable” may or may not include nuclear energy, depending on which type of technology is under consideration, while the socio-political definition of “renewable” refers to either an infinite temporal resource availability in strict terms, or to utilisable resources over timescales relevant to human societies [5]. Traditionally renewable sources of energy, such as solar and wind, are currently preferred and advocated by society at large, particularly after the 2011 Fukushima Daiichi nuclear event in Japan [3]. However, these energy sources have obvious disadvantages, such as power instability, limited capacity factors due to weather dependence and intermittency issues, and prohibitively high costs when accounting for taxpayer and government subsidies [6,7], combined with the need for grid-scalable storage over timescales of both days and months, up to terawatt-hours [8]. By contrast, nuclear power can supply energy that is clean in terms of CO₂ emissions, reliable, and on an enormous baseload scale [9]. In this regard, nuclear energy still holds excellent promise as a major contributor to decarbonise human activities on Earth, even when taking into account the long-term challenges of storing nuclear waste over multi-millennial timescales and preventing rare, yet with severe consequences, nuclear accidents.

Most of today’s commercial nuclear power plants (NPPs) use thermal neutron spectra, i.e., neutrons that are mostly at/near room temperature (corresponding energy: 0.025 eV at room temperature, RT). Thermal NPPs covered 10% of the global electricity demand in 2018 [9], with near-zero greenhouse gas emissions, even when accounting for the materials used for their construction, as well as for nuclear fuel production. However, most of these reactors are fuelled with 235U, an isotope only accounting for 0.7% of the total natural uranium (U) existing on Earth. Known, economically recoverable resources of 235U will likely be consumed by the end of this century [10], which means that this class of nuclear reactors is decidedly not renewable. Thermal NPPs also produce significant amounts of high-level radioactive waste, consisting of minor actinides (MA) and long-lived fission products (LLFPs), both of which can remain dangerously radioactive for up to tens of thousands of years [11]. The best current solution to the issue of nuclear waste (though not necessarily a good one, in absolute terms) is its disposal in geological repositories [12]. The problem with nuclear waste stored in geological repositories is that it will take extremely long times for its radiotoxicity to decay down to the level of natural uranium ores [10], leading scientists around the world to question both the short-term safety of such repositories, and the long-term handling of this undesirable for humankind heritage by humankind, tens of thousands of years into the future [13]. This has created serious problems for the public acceptance of nuclear energy, hampering its spread and, by consequence, our collective ability to combat climate change.

By contrast, fast reactors with higher-energy neutron spectra can “breed” the other naturally occurring isotope of uranium, 238U (99.3% abundant), by transforming it into fissile, energetically useful plutonium (Pu) isotope 239Pu [10,11]. This can substantially improve the efficiency of uranium sources, effectively making nuclear power renewable by both making its own fuel and extending available resources for thousands of years. Another advantage is that fast reactors can be fuelled with thorium (Th), which exists in easily recoverable deposits that are three to four times more abundant than the uranium ones; moreover, thorium presents less concerns for the proliferation of nuclear weapons [14]. Compared to today’s commercial NPPs outside of Russia, nuclear waste discharged from fast reactors is much lower in volume, and after reprocessing the spent fuel, a so-called “closed fuel cycle” can be achieved where almost nothing is wasted [11,15].

A number of new and innovative reactor concepts could turn this dream into reality. These include fast/epithermal neutron spectrum reactors, such as the PEACER waste-burning liquid metal-cooled design developed at Seoul National University in South Korea [16], and accelerator-driven fast neutron reactors, such as the ADS (accelerator-driven system) MYRRHA (Multi-purpose hYbrid Research Reactor for High-tech Applications) research reactor, currently under development at SCK CEN, Belgium [10]. Such reactor designs can transmute nuclear waste in a much faster and more efficient way, via capture and decays, or nuclear fission reactions. In the case of epithermal spectrum reactors, the neutron spectrum is tuned to match resonances in the capture cross-sections of isotopes

---

1 See the documentary “Containment” by P. Galison and R. Moss for a politically neutral discussion of how societies could accomplish this multi-millennial task.
found in long-lived nuclear waste, “burning” them from long-lived (10,000’s–100,000’s of years) to short-lived (100’s of years) waste forms. In the case of ADS designs, a high-intensity proton beam delivered from an accelerator bombards a spallation target (made of a heavy metal in solid or liquid state) in the reactor to generate abundant fast neutrons, which similarly burn nuclear waste isotopes via neutron capture reactions. Both concepts shorten significantly the timescale of radioactive decay (Fig. 1.1). Furthermore, ADS designs, in particular, are inherently safe, as they are typically operated in subcritical mode, where the accelerator is needed to maintain criticality [10]. In case of emergency, the proton accelerator is easily and instantly shut down to terminate the fission reactions. Therefore, fast neutron reactors, including those coupled with a proton accelerator, are promising technologies to cope with the demands for baseload clean energy, minimal to zero nuclear waste production, inherently safe operation, and the ability to burn stored nuclear waste.

1.2. Notable features of liquid Pb- and LBE-cooled fast reactors

Lead-based heavy liquid metals (HLMs), i.e., liquid lead (Pb) and lead–bismuth eutectic (LBE, Pb44.5Bi55.5, wt%), are candidate primary coolants and spallation targets for fast neutron reactors and ADS designs [18–22], due to their excellent neutronic, thermo-hydraulic, and thermo-physical properties (Table 1.1). Liquid Pb- and/or LBE-cooled fast reactors (LFRs), including ADS designs, have been selected as one of the six fission reactor concepts in the Generation IV (Gen-IV) Technology Roadmap towards the development of advanced nuclear power [23]. The main advantages of this type of advanced nuclear reactors are listed below:

1. Liquid Pb and LBE exhibit limited neutron moderation and absorption, leading to harder (i.e., higher energy or faster) neutron spectra and more efficient neutron usage [18]. This feature makes reactor designs using liquid Pb and LBE coolants suitable for efficient fuel breeding and nuclear waste transmutation.

2. Liquid Pb and LBE have good heat transfer capability, allowing for a compact core configuration that enables the development of transportable small modular reactors (SMRs) for electricity supply in remote areas [24], smaller communities, and even the potential replacement of large reactor cores while making use of existing nuclear island sites. This enables the production of compact, power-dense cores and numerous designs already exist, such as SVBR [25], SSTAR [26], and PASCAR [27].

3. These two HLMs have high boiling temperatures (>1600 °C, higher than the melting points of steels) and do not undergo strong chemical reactions with air or water [18,20,24], thereby simplifying the nuclear reactor structure and preventing many types of accidents that are inherent in other reactor designs, such as the sodium/air or sodium/water interactions in liquid sodium-cooled fast reactors (SFRs) or high-temperature transients in very high temperature reactors (VHTRs). In addition, decay heat can be removed by natural convection under accidental conditions [18,19]. These characteristics endow Gen-IV LFRs with inherent safety.

Fig. 1.1. Comparison of nuclear waste radiotoxicity before and after transmutation. MA: minor actinides (Am, Np, Cm); FP: fission products; P&T: partitioning & transmutation; Pu: plutonium. Adapted from [17].
1.3. Structural material limitations for deployment of Gen-IV LFRs

Candidate structural materials for Gen-IV LFRs must perform reliably in very harsh environments, where material performance can degrade due to radiation-induced damage, liquid metal corrosion (LMC), liquid metal embrittlement (LME), stresses, transmutation, nuclear reactions producing helium gas atoms, and combinations of all the above effects. A major challenge in the deployment of these nuclear systems is that the principal candidate structural materials, including ferritic/martensitic (F/M) steels and austenitic stainless

### Table 1.1
Basic characteristics of select reactor coolants [28].

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Coolant</th>
<th>Atomic mass (g/mol)</th>
<th>Relative moderation, accounting for density</th>
<th>Neutron absorption cross-section at 1 MeV (mbarn)</th>
<th>Neutron scattering cross-section at 1 MeV (barn)</th>
<th>Melting point (°C)</th>
<th>Boiling point (°C)</th>
<th>Chemical reactivity with air and water</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>207</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>6.001</td>
<td>6.4</td>
<td>327</td>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Inert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>208</td>
<td>0.82</td>
<td>1.492</td>
<td>6.9</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>1670</td>
<td>Inert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Na</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>1.80</td>
<td>0.23</td>
<td>3.2</td>
<td>98</td>
<td>883</td>
<td>Highly reactive</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H2O</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>421</td>
<td>0.1056</td>
<td>3.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Inert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D2O</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>0.0002115</td>
<td>2.6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Inert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.27</td>
<td>0.007953</td>
<td>3.7</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–269</td>
<td>Inert</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Fig. 1.2.** Environmental degradation effects in structural steels exposed to liquid Pb and/or LBE coolants in Gen-IV LFRs, and possible LMC/LME mitigation approaches.

**Environmental degradation effects in structural steels exposed to liquid Pb and/or LBE**

**Liquid metal corrosion (LMC)**
- **Mechanisms:**
  - Oxidation
  - Dissolution (uniform & localized)
  - Erosion/corrosion
  - Fretting wear
- **Factors affecting LMC:**
  - Temperature
  - Exposure duration
  - HLM oxygen concentration
  - HLM flow velocity
  - Steel chemical composition
  - Steel metallurgical state
  - Steel surface state & welding
  - Irradiation

**Liquid metal embrittlement (LME)**
- **Prerequisites:**
  - Intimate HLM/steel contact (wetting)
  - Tensile stress
  - Plastic deformation
- **Factors affecting LME:**
  - Temperature
  - Applied strain rate
  - Mechanical constraint
  - HLM oxygen concentration
  - Steel pre-exposure
  - Steel chemical composition
  - Steel metallurgical state
  - Irradiation

**LMC and LME mitigation approaches**

**System design optimization**
- Lower system nominal operation temperatures
- Minimal HLM flow instabilities

**Active oxygen control**
- HLM oxygen control ‘window’ to prevent:
  - PbO precipitation
  - Reduction of oxide scales (e.g. Fe3O4)

**Design of innovative materials**
- Steel alloying to form protective oxide scales
- Coatings & surface modification
- MAX phases
steels (AuSS), are not fully compatible with liquid Pb and/or LBE coolants [29–36], showing severe performance degradation due to LMC and/or LME (Fig. 1.2). LMC and LME are the two most important materials degradation effects resulting from the contact of candidate structural materials, esp. nuclear grade steels, with liquid Pb and/or LBE; therefore, this review article provides an extensive description of the state-of-the-art understanding of both materials degradation effects and an overview of the promising mitigation approaches.

The basic LMC mechanisms include oxidation, dissolution, erosion, and fretting wear, or a combination thereof [29,30,37–39]. Oxidation results in the formation of oxide scales on the material surface, which can either be protective, typically dense and without many defects, or non-protective, rather porous and defective. Thin and dense oxide scales are desirable because they passivate the substrate, protecting it from further corrosion; on the other hand, excessive oxidation causes the formation of prohibitively thick oxides that do not only reduce the component's thermal conductivity due to their insulating capacity (detrimental for fuel cladding and heat exchanger tubes), but may also cause blockage of the primary circuit upon periodic oxide scale spallation (e.g., spallation that occurs spontaneously due to the build-up of internal stresses above a critical oxide scale thickness). In AuSS, dissolution corrosion typically involves the selective loss/leaching of highly soluble steel alloying elements, but might also manifest itself as non-selective leaching depending on the steel chemical composition [40]. This undesirable form of LMC might be locally enhanced (dissolution ‘pitting’ [40]) and its occurrence is tentatively attributed to the combination of local HLM flow patterns (e.g., eddies), chemical/microstructural inhomogeneities and surface residual stresses of the affected material; dissolution ‘pitting’ can jeopardise within a short time the integrity of thin-walled components, such as fuel cladding and heat exchanger tubes [40–44]. Erosion is typically caused by fast HLM flow, sites of flow diversion, and the abrasive action of any hard, solid phases entrained within (e.g., spalled oxides, foreign particles of high hardness), and may continuously remove surface oxide scales and dissolution-affected material areas, leading to very high overall corrosion rates. Fretting wear, typically caused by the continuous rubbing of two solid surfaces against each other, can further facilitate dissolution corrosion (in this case, also considered as crevice corrosion, due to the corrosive action of the HLM in a narrow space), thereby adding an aspect of mechanical ablation to a chemically aggressive environment [37–39].

LMC involves crack nucleation at the HLM-wetted material surface, followed by fast crack propagation, due to the adsorption of Pb/Bi atoms at advancing crack tips. This effect results in substantial embrittlement (i.e., loss of fracture toughness), reduced fatigue life, and degraded creep properties [36]. When compounded with the effects of neutron irradiation, which typically increases material strength while lowering ductility and fracture toughness (phenomenon known as radiation embrittlement or radiation hardening), the LME effect can become even more pronounced [45].

LMC and LME pose a serious threat to the structural integrity and lifetime of LFR components, impeding the deployment of liquid Pb- and/or LBE-cooled fast reactors. To understand the underlying mechanisms and devise effective mitigation measures, significant research has been conducted with a wide variety of test parameters. When the issues of material degradation in HLM-cooled reactors will have been addressed, no remaining technical challenges that could impede the construction and deployment of Gen-IV LFRs are foreseen.

The objective of the present article is to provide an up-to-date and comprehensive literature review of LMC and LME, the two most important degradation effects of structural nuclear materials in contact with liquid Pb and/or LBE at reactor-relevant conditions, thereby identifying the “state-of-the-art” in this field so as to better target the remaining key problems and find possible solutions. The present review article is organised as follows: first, basic information is provided on representative candidate materials, such as T91 (a F/M steel), 316L (an AuSS), and 15-15Ti (a Ti-AuSS). Second, the mechanisms and key factors affecting the LMC of 316L AuSS and T91 F/M steels, as well as compositionally similar AuSS and F/M steels, are presented, including insights into the effects of irradiation on corrosion from the similar field of corrosion in molten salts. Third, the mechanisms and models of LME in ferritic and F/M steels (e.g., T91) are discussed, and the factors affecting the steel susceptibility to LME are also addressed. Next, the so far developed strategies for the mitigation of environmental degradation effects are summarised, and their advantages/disadvantages are compared. Finally, the conclusions of this review article are presented, including recommendations for future R&D based on the state-of-the-art understanding of the degradation effects in structural materials exposed to liquid Pb and/or LBE, the identified gaps in know-how, and the remaining scientific and technical challenges involved in the development of structural materials suitable for Gen-IV LFRs.

2. Candidate structural materials for Gen-IV LFRs

For the purposes of this review, we focus on candidate structural materials for Gen-IV LFRs that are considered to be “near-term”. We deliberately eschew touching upon scientifically advanced, yet technologically immature, alloy concepts, coatings, and surface treatments, unless they are designed to improve the performance of near-term candidate material concepts. Thus, the focus of this chapter is to concisely summarise the main body of knowledge regarding structural materials likely to be used in test and commercial LFRs over the next 10–20 years.

Near-term candidate materials should be either commercially available or almost commercially available, with plenty of available and reliable material property data, in-service experience, and manufacturing technologies to support widespread production. In this case, only qualification of material performance in a representative (industrially relevant) nuclear environment is required, thereby greatly reducing the time and costs necessary for regulatory licensing. Secondary choices include materials with promising properties, but still requiring extensive R&D efforts towards performance qualification. The primary material focal points in the past decades are two families of commercial steels, i.e., F/M steels and AuSS [18]. One of the most intensively investigated F/M steels is the 9Cr-1Mo grade (e.g., T91), while the 316L and 15-15Ti (e.g., DIN 1.4970) grades are among the most thoroughly investigated AuSS for Gen-IV LFRs. Other materials, such as oxide dispersion strengthened (ODS) steels, the MAX (M$_\text{ax}$+1AX$_\text{c}$) phases, SiC/SiC (i.e., SiC fibre-reinforced SiC) composites, and refractory metals have some appealing properties, and thus their bulk and/or coating forms have
also been investigated in order to provide a longer-term materials perspective. For the time being, however, F/M steels and AuSS are the two types of structural materials most likely to yield near-term, commercially affordable structural material solutions for Gen-IV LFRs.

In this chapter, the main characteristics of candidate structural materials proposed for use in liquid Pb- or LBE-cooled fast reactors are summarised in terms of their microstructure, chemical composition, and relevant properties. In this and subsequent chapters, reference to materials characterisation techniques is made by employing well-established abbreviations provided in the list of abbreviations at the beginning of this text. Abbreviations appearing in the text are often accompanied by the symbol †.

2.1. Ferritic/martensitic (F/M) steels

F/M steels, particularly 9–12 wt% Cr F/M steels with up to 0.1–0.2 wt% C, have the body-centred cubic (bcc) crystal structure and exhibit a good combination of mechanical properties up to elevated temperatures (typically up to 550–610 °C), high thermal conductivity, low thermal expansion, and excellent resistance to radiation embrittlement and void swelling [46–49]. The chemical compositions and microstructures of this type of steels are tailored to enable the formation of austenite during normalisation, followed by the formation of martensite after quenching. To balance strength and fracture toughness, tempering these steels at ~760 °C can transform the martensite to ferrite (also known as “a tempered martensite”), which has superior ductility and fracture toughness. In addition, 9 wt% Cr is generally preferred for nuclear applications, considering that after neutron irradiation, 9Cr F/M steels have the lowest ductile-to-brittle transition temperature (DBTT), as compared to steels alloyed with different Cr contents [46,50] (Fig. 2.1). A higher Cr content increases corrosion resistance, but too much Cr can cause αʹ phase precipitation [51] or σ-phase embrittlement at higher temperatures, both exacerbated by radiation damage [52], with detrimental effects on the steel ductility and fracture toughness.

One of the most attractive properties of 9Cr F/M steels (modified with the addition of small amounts of V and Nb) is their excellent resistance to void swelling induced by neutron irradiation up to 150–160 displacements per atom (dpa) [46,49], which is conducive to achieving high fuel burn-ups and, thereby, minimising nuclear waste when used as fuel cladding material (Fig. 2.2). Their superior void swelling resistance mainly results from the presence of numerous martensitic lath boundaries decorated with fine carbide and carbonitride particles, and a high density of dislocations, all of which serve as effective sinks for irradiation-induced defects. As an example, Fig. 2.3 shows the microstructure of an as-produced T91 F/M steel. The steel microstructure comprises prior-austenite grains (Fig. 2.3a and Fig. 2.3b), which are formed in the normalisation heat treatment and contain martensitic packets. The packets are filled with blocks of tempered martensitic laths (Fig. 2.3b). The grains or sub-grains mostly exhibit low-angle grain boundaries, GBs (Fig. 2.3c). Fine precipitates are visible at the lath boundaries (Fig. 2.3d). In addition, there are massive dislocation tangles inside the laths (Fig. 2.3e). A schematic illustration of the main microstructural characteristics of this T91 F/M steel is presented in Fig. 2.3f. Other F/M steels have similar microstructures, differing mainly in grain sizes and precipitate distributions.

These steels are somewhat discredited by their long-term creep properties, which ultimately limit their service temperature below 600 °C. Irradiation embrittlement below 400–450 °C may also be a performance-limiting factor [54,55], leaving a rather narrow temperature ‘window’ suitable for long-term service in reactor. In spite of these concerns, T91 and other F/M steel grades were initially recommended for constructing fuel cladding tubes and other reactor core internals in LFRs and European transmutation systems (e.g., the MYRRHA system), and have, thus, undergone extensive studies of their compatibility with liquid Pb and/or LBE. Table 2.1 summarises the chemical composition of T91 and compositionally similar F/M steels that have been studied for their compatibility with liquid Pb/LBE.

![Fig. 2.1. (a) DBTT† of 9Cr, 12Cr, and 17Cr F/M steels after neutron irradiation at different temperatures [46]. (b) DBTT shift of low-activation ferritic steels, as a function of the steel Cr content, after neutron irradiation in the FFTF†. Adapted from [50].](image-url)
2.2. Austenitic stainless steels (AuSS)  

316L AuSS have the face-centred cubic (fcc) crystal structure and have been used as fuel cladding materials in SFRs, showing good performance under fast neutron irradiation [56] at the relatively low operation temperatures (350–475 °C) of reactors such as EBR-II. However, their service lifetime was limited by irradiation-induced void swelling at high irradiation doses, leaving little possibility of further extending fuel burn-up. As a consequence, modified versions of the nuclear steel grade AISI 316 have been developed to improve swelling resistance. The main modification is in adjusting their chemical compositions by slightly increasing the Ni to Cr ratio, and by adding small amounts of Si and Ti. These new versions of AuSS are often called “Ti-modified” or “Ti-stabilised” stainless steels. Among them, the most popular ones are the 316Ti grade (e.g., 1.4571 in the German DIN standard, and S31635 in the US UNS

![Graph showing radiation swelling (hoop) deformation of different grades of AuSS and F/M steels as a function of the irradiation dose (in dpa) at 400–550 °C [46,47].](image)

![Typical microstructure of a T91 F/M steel: (a) LOM image; (b) EBSD grain orientation map; (c) misorientation angles of martensitic laths; (d, e) TEM bright-field (BF) images; (f) schematic representation of the main microstructural features. Adapted from [53].](image)
Table 2.1
Nominal chemical composition of grade 91 (T91) and compositionally similar F/M steels (wt%, balance Fe). Slight deviations of the chemical composition of each steel heat from the nominal steel grade composition are not uncommon.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Steel Grade</th>
<th>C</th>
<th>Cr</th>
<th>Ni</th>
<th>Mn</th>
<th>Mo</th>
<th>Si</th>
<th>W</th>
<th>Nb</th>
<th>V</th>
<th>Ta</th>
<th>Ti</th>
<th>Cu</th>
<th>N</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>E911</td>
<td>0.09-0.13</td>
<td>8.5-9.5</td>
<td>0.1-0.4</td>
<td>0.3-0.6</td>
<td>0.9-1.1</td>
<td>0.1-0.5</td>
<td>0.9-1.1</td>
<td>0.06-0.1</td>
<td>0.18-0.25</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EM10</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>8.97</td>
<td>0.07</td>
<td>0.49</td>
<td>1.06</td>
<td>0.46</td>
<td>&lt;0.002</td>
<td>&lt;0.002</td>
<td>0.013</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EP-823</td>
<td>0.16</td>
<td>11.70</td>
<td>0.66</td>
<td>0.55</td>
<td>0.74</td>
<td>1.09</td>
<td>0.60</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.30</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EUROFER-97</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>8.82</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>0.47</td>
<td>&lt;0.001</td>
<td>0.04</td>
<td>1.09</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.20</td>
<td>0.13</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HT-9</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>11.5</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manet II</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>10.3</td>
<td>0.68</td>
<td>0.78</td>
<td>0.61</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.14</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mod. F82H</td>
<td>0.09</td>
<td>7.8</td>
<td>0.04</td>
<td>0.18</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.13</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>&lt;0.01</td>
<td>0.16</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optifer IVc</td>
<td>0.56</td>
<td>9.99</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.58</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>0.30</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.28</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S2439</td>
<td>0.19</td>
<td>11.58</td>
<td>0.48</td>
<td>0.37</td>
<td>1.03</td>
<td>2.75</td>
<td>0.48</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.31</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S2440</td>
<td>0.19</td>
<td>13.52</td>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>0.38</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>4.83</td>
<td>0.45</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.31</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STBA26</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STBA28</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>8.8</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T122 (HCM12A)</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>10.83</td>
<td>0.39</td>
<td>0.64</td>
<td>0.30</td>
<td>0.27</td>
<td>1.89</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.19</td>
<td>1.02</td>
<td>0.063</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>0.10</td>
<td>8.99</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>0.38</td>
<td>0.89</td>
<td>0.22</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>0.21</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T92</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>8.99</td>
<td>0.12</td>
<td>0.43</td>
<td>0.49</td>
<td>0.26</td>
<td>1.75</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>0.20</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.2
Nominal chemical composition of 304L, 316L, 316Ti, and 15-15Ti AuSS (wt%, balance is Fe). Slight deviations of the chemical composition of each steel heat from the nominal steel grade composition are not uncommon.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Steel Grade</th>
<th>C</th>
<th>Cr</th>
<th>Ni</th>
<th>Mo</th>
<th>Si</th>
<th>Mn</th>
<th>V</th>
<th>Ti</th>
<th>P</th>
<th>S</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>B</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>304L</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>18.5</td>
<td>8.31</td>
<td>0.39</td>
<td>0.49</td>
<td>1.67</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.026</td>
<td>0.003</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>0.03</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>10-14</td>
<td>2.0</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316Ti</td>
<td>0.05</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.03</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.4970</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.4571</td>
<td>0.08</td>
<td>17.5</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>2.0</td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>2.0</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.045</td>
<td>0.015</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D9</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>13.8</td>
<td>15.2</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>0.92</td>
<td>1.74</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.23</td>
<td>0.003</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JPCA</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>2.0</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ChS-68</td>
<td>0.05-0.08</td>
<td>15.5-17</td>
<td>14.0-15.5</td>
<td>1.9-2.5</td>
<td>0.3-0.6</td>
<td>1.3-2.0</td>
<td>0.1-0.3</td>
<td>0.2-0.5</td>
<td>&lt;0.02</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.002-0.005</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
standard) and the 15-15Ti class (e.g., 1.4970 in the DIN standard, D9 in the UNS standard, JPCA in Japan, and ChS-68 in Russia). Due to their excellent high-temperature creep properties, DIN 1.4970 steels were selected as fuel cladding materials in SFRs, such as the German SNR-300, and the French Phénix & Superphénix [56]. Given the known performance of DIN 1.4970 AuSS under neutron irradiation, this material in a cold-worked state has been chosen as the reference fuel cladding material for the MYRRHA research reactor.

The chemical compositions of the 304L, 316, 316Ti, and 15-15Ti types of AuSS are given in Table 2.2. In the case of the 15-15Ti steels, one may notice that the main alloying elements are Mo, Mn, Si, and Ti. Mo improves the high-temperature mechanical properties, while Si is used to bind vacancies and remove impurities (Bain and Paxton referred to this as steel “killing” by scavenging oxygen [57]). Ti is added to promote the formation of TiC particles. Moreover, some steels of the 15-15Ti type are micro-alloyed with Nb, V, Zr, and Ta, which impart additional phase stability.

These steels are normally subjected to solid solution annealing (SA) at 1010–1120 °C for 0.5–1 h, followed by rapid cooling. The final microstructure of such AuSS is characterised by large, austenitic grains decorated by carbides and annealing twins, as in the example shown in Fig. 2.4a–d. For as-produced 316L steels, lamellae of δ-ferrite enriched in Cr, slightly enriched in Mo, and depleted in Fe and Ni as compared to the steel matrix are also present. Cold working produces a highly dense dislocation network in cold-worked (CW) steels, favouring heterogeneous nucleation of fine intragranular TiC particles in Ti-containing AuSS grades. The interfaces between TiC precipitates and the austenite matrix act as sinks for radiation-induced defects, thereby delaying void swelling (Fig. 2.2). In addition, cold working leads to the formation of numerous slip bands and deformation twins, where the twinning plane is {1 1 1}

![Fig. 2.4. Microstructure of SA and CW 316L AuSS. SA 316L: (a) LOM image of δ-ferrite stringers; (b) EDS elemental maps of δ-ferrite; (c) EBSD grain orientation map; (d) TEM BF image of nano-twins. CW 316L: (e) LOM image of deformation twins; (f) TEM BF images and SAED pattern of deformation twins. Adapted from [40,58].](image-url)
Early transition metal, A is an element from groups 13

16 in the periodic table of elements, and X is either C or N. Importantly, the possibility of making MAX phase solid solutions by partially substituting the M, A and/or X elements in the Mn

phases containing large fractions of such elements might be accompanied by a financially non-viable neutronic penalty. Quite preselection for candidate MAX phases excludes elements with high neutron cross-sections, such as Hf, Ta, Mo, etc., as the use of MAX nuclear system is challenged by their strong susceptibility to low-temperature irradiation embrittlement, weak oxidation resistance solubility in oxygen-poor liquid Pb and LBE. In this regard, they show potential for future use in LFRs. However, their application in a nuclear system is challenged by their strong susceptibility to low-temperature irradiation embrittlement, weak oxidation resistance (potentially problematic for use in HLMs with high oxygen contents), bad weldability, and manufacturing difficulty.

Refractory metals, such as W, Mo, Nb, and Ta, are attractive materials for engineering applications at elevated temperatures, due to their high melting points and excellent performance. These materials have good creep resistance, void swelling resistance, and very low solubility in oxygen-poor liquid Pb and LBE. In this regard, they show potential for future use in LFRs. However, their application in a nuclear system is challenged by their strong susceptibility to low-temperature irradiation embrittlement, weak oxidation resistance (potentially problematic for use in HLMs with high oxygen contents), bad weldability, and manufacturing difficulty.

Refractory metals, such as W, Mo, Nb, and Ta, are attractive materials for engineering applications at elevated temperatures, due to their high melting points and excellent performance. These materials have good creep resistance, void swelling resistance, and very low solubility in oxygen-poor liquid Pb and LBE. In this regard, they show potential for future use in LFRs. However, their application in a nuclear system is challenged by their strong susceptibility to low-temperature irradiation embrittlement, weak oxidation resistance (potentially problematic for use in HLMs with high oxygen contents), bad weldability, and manufacturing difficulty.

2.3.1. Oxide dispersion strengthened (ODS) steels
ODS-FeCr steels are defined by their unique microstructure, where nanoscale Y-Ti-O clusters are (ideally) uniformly dispersed in a fine-grained, ferritic (bcc) matrix. These oxide nanoclusters are effective obstacles to dislocation motion, improving greatly the steel creep resistance at elevated temperatures when compared to dispersoid-free F/M steels (e.g., T91). Furthermore, the abundant nanoclusters/matrix interfaces provide sinks for radiation-induced defects, enhancing the steel resistance to irradiation embrittlement and void swelling, in addition to pinning GBs and maintaining a fine-grained microstructure that is associated with higher strength.

In particular, ODS-FeCrAl steels combine the advantages of ODS-FeCr steels with the possibility of forming passivating alumina (Al2O3) scales due to the addition of Al; alumina is stable at very low oxygen potentials, hence preventing dissolution corrosion of the bulk steel, and making this steel type a very appealing candidate fuel cladding material for LFRs. Nevertheless, two important challenges associated with the use of ODS-FeCrAl steels are that mature industrial-scale manufacturing methods and joining technologies are not yet widely available. Joining is a particular challenge, as it alters the performance-defining dispersion of fine oxide particles in the steel, even though recent advances in joining technologies, such as friction stir welding, are beginning to show progress. In addition, LME may be a serious issue for this type of bcc-structured steels at low temperatures (see Section 5).

2.3.2. Refractory metals
Refractory metals, such as W, Mo, Nb, and Ta, are attractive materials for engineering applications at elevated temperatures, due to their high melting points and excellent performance. These materials have good creep resistance, void swelling resistance, and very low solubility in oxygen-poor liquid Pb and LBE. In this regard, they show potential for future use in LFRs. However, their application in a nuclear system is challenged by their strong susceptibility to low-temperature irradiation embrittlement, weak oxidation resistance (potentially problematic for use in HLMs with high oxygen contents), bad weldability, and manufacturing difficulty.

2.3.3. SiC fibre-reinforced SiC matrix composites (SiCf/SiC)
SiCf/SiC composites have many appealing properties, such as good radiation tolerance with limited (~1%) radiation swelling up to ~1200 °C, high mechanical strength and creep resistance at elevated temperatures, good oxidation resistance, neutron transparency, and good chemical compatibility with both liquid Pb and LBE, which make these materials good potential candidates for diverse LFR applications. However, specific technical issues render SiCf/SiC composites a long-term material concept only. For instance, fuel cladding tube hermeticity is not yet fully guaranteed, even though significant progress has been achieved with fuel cladding tube concepts, such as the CEA sandwich design, where a ductile metal liner is deliberately introduced between two SiCf/SiC composite layers, or highly dense SiCf/SiC composites produced by liquid phase sintering (LPS), e.g., the nano-infiltration and transient eutectic phase (NITE) process. Due to the brittle nature of monolithic SiC (KIC ~ 2.5–3 MPa-m1/2), the SiC matrix undergoes microcracking at low stress levels, thereby compromising the hermeticity of SiCf/SiC composites in service. In addition, the persistent lack of mature joining approaches and cost-effective manufacturing technologies, capable of producing SiCf/SiC composites on an industrial scale, are challenges that must still be addressed.

2.3.4. The MAX (Mn+1AXn) phases
The MAX phases are ternary carbides and nitrides described by the general formula Mn+1AXn (n = 1, 2 or 3), where M denotes an early transition metal, A is an element from groups 13–16 in the periodic table of elements, and X is either C or N. The MAX phases have an hcp nanolayered crystal structure (P63/mmc space group), which is responsible for their unique properties, some characteristic of ceramics and some of metals. Depending on their exact stoichiometry, the MAX phases exhibit significant thermal stability, high strength, good thermal and electrical conductivity, appealing damage tolerance, low hardness, and machinability comparable to that of graphite. Their properties are primarily defined by the choice of the M, A and X elements, but also by the factor n in the Mn+1AXn formula, giving rise to the 211, 312, and 413 sub-groups of the MAX phase ceramics for n equal to 1, 2, and 3, respectively. For nuclear applications close to the reactor core (e.g., fuel cladding tube coatings), a crude elemental preselection for candidate MAX phases excludes elements with high neutron cross-sections, such as Hf, Ta, Mo, etc., as the use of MAX phases containing large fractions of such elements might be accompanied by a financially non-viable neutronic penalty. Quite importantly, the possibility of making MAX phase solid solutions by partially substituting the M, A and/or X elements in the Mn+1AXn formula with other elements (e.g., M′, A′, and/or X′) allows the precise tailoring of their properties (phase purity, coefficient of thermal expansion, oxidation/corrosion resistance, radiation response, etc.), so as to meet the property requirements of the end application.

The LMC resistance of MAX phases compounds was first assessed for Ti2AlC and Ti5SiC2 in contact with static liquid Pb and LBE, while Utill et al. exposed Ti5SiC2 to flowing (~1 m/s) liquid Pb, in order to explore the idea of using such a material for...
the construction of Gen-IV LFR pump impellers. Later, Lapauw et al. [83] exposed a range of MAX phase ceramics for 1000–3500 h at 500 °C to oxygen-poor, static ($C_O \leq 2.2 \times 10^{-10}$ wt%) and fast-flowing ($v \approx 8$ m/s; $C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-9}$ wt%) liquid LBE, demonstrating that the quasi phase-pure (Nb,Zr)$_4$AlC$_3$ MAX phase ceramic possessed excellent resistance to both dissolution corrosion and erosion/corrosion (see also Section 5). The relatively low fracture toughness of MAX phase-based ceramics, albeit considerable for ceramic materials, is most likely insufficient for structural applications that would demand their use in a monolithic form; e.g., the highest fracture toughness ever reported for MAX phase ceramics was $K_{IC} \approx 17.9$ MPa·m$^{1/2}$ for highly textured Nb$_4$AlC$_3$ [84]. Moreover, the MAX phases are characterised by a quite remarkable neutron radiation tolerance at temperatures $>600$ °C [85–89], making them appealing for Gen-IV LFRs with nominal operation temperatures higher than 600 °C. Fig. 2.6a shows that GBs in Ti$_3$SiC$_2$ neutron-irradiated to 3.4 dpa at 735 °C act as sinks for irradiation-induced defects, establishing large (>1 μm) defect-denuded zones next to

Fig. 2.5. The unit cells of the MAX phases in the (a) 211, (b) 312, and (c) 413 sub-groups of this family of nanolaminated ceramics. Adapted from [72].

Fig. 2.6. TEM BF images of Ti$_3$SiC$_2$, neutron irradiated to 3.4 dpa at 735 °C (a, b) and 1085 °C (c). (a) Large defect-denuded zones (DZ, arrows) next to GBs suggest that the latter act as sinks for radiation-induced defects, showing the self-healing potential of the MAX phases. (b) The strong mottled contrast indicating radiation damage in the parasitic TiC grain makes a sharp contrast to the defect-free neighbouring Ti$_3$SiC$_2$ grain (cross). (c) Defect-free Ti$_3$SiC$_2$ grains irradiated at 1085 °C suggest the effective self-healing of radiation-induced defects at elevated temperatures. Adapted from [87].
the GBs, indicative of the self-healing capacity of the MAX phases. Under identical irradiation conditions, grains of parasitic TiC show strong irradiation damage next to defect-free Ti$_3$SiC$_2$ grains (Fig. 2.6b). At higher irradiation temperatures (i.e., 1085 °C), Ti$_3$SiC$_2$ appeared to be essentially defect-free (Fig. 2.6c). Considering their advantages and disadvantages, the future use of MAX phase ceramics in Gen-IV LFRs is expected to be possible for select applications, such as protective coatings for fuel cladding tubes, pump impeller blades, bearings and bushings, etc. It is also quite clear that the inherent shortcomings of any structural material can, to a certain extent, be circumvented by smart engineering design that exploits the material’s strengths and avoids its loading in an unfavourable manner during service in harsh environments [90].

3. Liquid metal corrosion (LMC)

This chapter provides a general phenomenological description of LMC effects in nuclear grade steels, including the main factors affecting the severity of such effects and the basic characteristics of the most important LMC processes expected to occur in Gen-IV LFRs. Particular attention is paid to the LMC effects observed in the F/M steels and AuSS discussed in Chapter 2. A detailed review of the different LMC mechanisms and their main characteristics is provided, followed by a comprehensive review of the key factors affecting the LMC behaviour of the main candidate structural steels for Gen-IV LFRs. The LMC behaviour of other candidate materials, such as oxides and ternary carbides (MAX phases), is addressed in Chapter 5.

3.1. General phenomenological description of LMC

LMC is a potentially severe structural materials degradation effect occurring when such materials are exposed to a HLM coolant, e.g., liquid Pb and/or liquid LBE. The magnitude of the performance degradation of the affected material depends on the extent of physical/chemical interaction at the material/HLM interface [29,30,91]. Thus, factors relating to both materials (typically, steels for LFRs) and HLMS have an impact on the operating LMC processes. These factors include: the steel homogeneity in terms of chemical composition, crystal structure, microstructure, deformation-induced defects, etc.; the HLM concentration of dissolved oxygen, impurities (either dissolved or in the form of solid particles), temperature, and type of flow (laminar, turbulent, eddies); and the duration of the intended component-specific steel/HLM interaction. It is worthwhile mentioning that high HLM flow velocities and turbulent flow reduce the thickness of the fluid boundary layer of quasi-static HLM flow [91], promoting material losses due to flow-assisted LMC effects. Moreover, liquid Pb- and LBE-cooled nuclear systems must be designed to minimise instabilities (eddies) in the HLM flow pattern, as the latter are likely to cause locally enhanced LMC effects.

LMC effects may be divided into uniform and localised [29]. Uniform corrosion is characterised by the uniform steel damage (in terms of thickness of the affected zone and the active corrosion mechanism) across the component surface, while localised corrosion is characterised by the locally enhanced steel damage (e.g., ‘pitting’); the latter occurs preferentially at pre-existing steel defects (e.g., grain and twin boundaries), chemical inhomogeneities (e.g., chemical banding), and secondary steel precipitates (e.g., oxides, sulphides, carbides, δ-ferrite in AuSS). For steels in contact with liquid Pb or liquid LBE, the following basic LMC mechanisms may be
distinguished: oxidation, dissolution, and erosion; all mechanisms can be either uniform or localised.

Oxidation occurs when the liquid Pb or LBE contains sufficient dissolved oxygen to cause the in situ formation of oxide scales on the steel surface. Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) images of the multi-layered oxide scale found on a Si-doped Russian EP-823 F/M steel (Table 2.1) exposed to static liquid LBE are shown in Fig. 3.1 [92]; EP-823 F/M steels were originally designed for LBE-cooled reactors. When oxide films are thin, dense and defect-free, adherent, resistant to spontaneous spallation, and possess low metal/oxygen diffusivities at reactor-relevant temperatures, they are expected to protect the substrate steel from further LMC attack. However, as oxide scales grow in thickness, heat transfer can be inhibited due to the typically low thermal conductivity of oxides. This is important for reactor components with a heat exchanging function, such as fuel cladding tubes and heat exchanger tubes: fuel cladding tubes must transfer heat from the fuel to the primary coolant, while heat exchanger tubes must do the same from the primary to the secondary coolant. Knowing the oxidation kinetics (as a function of temperature and HLM oxygen concentration) of the steels used to construct such components is important, as the component lifetime is determined by a certain oxide thickness above which heat transfer efficiency is restricted substantially.

When the amount of dissolved oxygen in liquid Pb or LBE is low, the formation of stable and defect-free oxide scales on steel surfaces is inhibited, and dissolution corrosion becomes the predominant LMC process. An example of dissolution corrosion in 316L AuSS (Table 2.2) exposed to liquid LBE is shown in Fig. 3.2 [40]. The severity of dissolution corrosion increases with temperature due to the fact that the solubility of steel alloying elements in the HLM increases with temperature [29, 93]. Dissolution corrosion is particularly important for steel alloying elements with high solubilities in liquid Pb or LBE, such as Ni, Mn, and Cr; for example, Ni can be soluble up to 10 at% in liquid LBE at 700 °C [29]. Therefore, all steel grades containing high concentrations of such elements, such as the 316L and 15-15Ti AuSS, are susceptible to dissolution corrosion [40, 43, 44]. The species that dissolve in the hotter parts of the

![Fig. 3.2. SEM images of 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (C<sub>O</sub> < 10<sup>-8</sup> wt%), static LBE at 500 °C: (a) a SA steel exposed for 3282 h, and (b) a CW steel exposed for 1000 h. The LBE does not penetrate into the 316L AuSS perpendicularly to the steel surface, but follows preferred ingress paths, such as grain/twin boundaries. Adapted from [40].](image1)

![Fig. 3.3. (a-b) SEM images of a deep (~227 μm) dissolution ‘pit’ in a EUROFER-97 F/M steel exposed to flowing (v ≈ 1.8 m/s) LBE with C<sub>O</sub> ≈ 2.3 × 10<sup>-6</sup> wt% at 550 °C for 3000 h. (c) EDS elemental maps reveal residues of FeCr-spinel oxide scales still covering the largest part of this site of locally enhanced LBE dissolution attack. Adapted from [92].](image2)
reactor system can precipitate in the colder parts, due to the temperature dependence of elemental solubilities. Moreover, most steel alloying elements that dissolve in the oxygen-containing HLM can oxidise, forming oxide particles that are transported by the HLM flow and may plug narrow flow paths (e.g., in the reactor core or the heat exchangers), jeopardising the safe operation of the nuclear reactor. Flow obstruction due to the plugging of flow paths by the deposition of solid corrosion products caused the failure of the first LBE-cooled USSR nuclear submarine K-27 (also known as the “project 645”) in 1968 (this submarine was commissioned in 1963) [94].

Dissolution corrosion is accompanied by HLM ingress into the steel along preferred paths, such as GBs and twin boundaries (Fig. 3.2), leading to the ferritisation of the dissolution-affected zones in AuSS due to the (often selective) leaching of the austenite stabilisers Ni and Mn [40-42]. Preferential LBE penetration into grain/twin boundaries leads to the formation of sharp (notch-like) stress concentrators that facilitate crack nucleation under externally applied loads even in non-irradiated steels [95,96], while the ferritised (bcc) zones bear significant risk of LME due to the intimate contact between steel and HLM in these areas [40,41]. The detrimental effect of steel ferritisation is also reflected in the observed degradation of the creep properties of 316L steels exposed to liquid LBE [58]. The synergy of dissolution-induced ferritisation with LME in AuSS is expected to be exacerbated under neutron irradiation, due to the well-known irradiation embrittlement of these steels [97-100] that will ease crack initiation and propagation in the embrittled steel bulk.

In-service (mechanical, chemical) damage of the protective oxide scales or local prevention of their formation (e.g., in areas of low HLM oxygen concentration, such as crevices [92] and/or areas of quasi-static HLM) might lead to locally enhanced dissolution corrosion, known as ‘dissolution pitting’ [40,43-44,92,101]. Examples of dissolution ‘pitting’ for EUROFER-97 F/M [92] and 316L AuSS [40] steels exposed to liquid LBE are shown in Fig. 3.3 and Fig. 3.4, respectively. ‘Pitting’ might also be caused by local disturbances in the HLM flow pattern (e.g., local turbulences known as ‘eddies’ and/or sites of HLM flow diversion) or steel microstructural features (e.g., local convergence of annealing twin boundaries in coarse-grained steels [40], see for example Fig. 3.4), the accidental presence of which close to the steel surface is accountable for the occurrence of ‘pitting’. Non-oxidising steel precipitates (e.
g., MnS [40]) might also result in ‘pitting’, not due to their own dissolution in the HLM, but due to the fact that the precipitate/steel matrix interface allows HLM ingress into the steel bulk, thereby attacking the otherwise passivated (i.e., in situ surface oxidised) steel surface. The presence of superficial oxide scales [40,92] or the fact that the steel is exposed to adequately oxygenated and flowing HLM (e.g., flowing LBE, \( C_0 \approx 2.3 \times 10^{-6} \) wt%, \( v \approx 1.8 \) m/s [92]) cannot prevent the occurrence of dissolution ‘pitting’. It has been postulated by Schroer et al. [102] that the presence of defective (i.e., porous or otherwise damaged) oxide scales on the steel surface can promote the development of deep dissolution ‘pits’, as these oxide scales act as sinks for the inward diffusing oxygen, while allowing the outward diffusion of steel alloying elements and their eventual dissolution in the HLM, thereby maintaining elemental concentration gradients that sustain the further steel dissolution. The same authors suggested that the LBE penetrations become progressively depleted in oxygen as the ‘depletion zone’ deepens, inhibiting the precipitation of oxides inside this zone and promoting the continued outward diffusion of steel alloying elements, while the oxide scales (or residues thereof) are maintained on the steel surface, despite the unexpectedly deep ‘pits’ that are present underneath them (Fig. 3.3).

The relative importance of different LMC mechanisms at constant HLM oxygen potential and temperature depends mainly on the HLM flow velocity, \( v \), as illustrated in Fig. 3.5a. At low HLM flow velocities (i.e., laminar flow), the overall corrosion rate is governed by the slow mass transfer of the dissolved species in the HLM boundary layer (i.e., boundary layer adjacent to the steel surface) rather than by the relatively faster dissolution/precipitation reactions at the solid/liquid (i.e., steel/HLM) interface. In this case, the corrosion rate increases with increasing HLM flow velocity. When the HLM flow velocity increases above a certain level, the mass transfer in the HLM boundary layer is accelerated and stops being the rate-controlling process. In this case, the corrosion rate is controlled by the corrosion reactions at the HLM/steel interface, and these are activation-controlled processes independent of the HLM flow velocity. Upon further increase of the HLM flow velocity, erosion and erosion/corrosion (the latter refers to higher HLM temperatures, where the erosive removal of any oxide scales is typically combined with dissolution corrosion of the unprotected steel) become the predominant mechanisms. Erosion may be considered as the mechanical ablation of a steel component exposed to a fast-flowing HLM, and it is often observed when the HLM transports hard solid particles (oxides, carbides) that act abrasively on the steel surface (this is broadly known as ‘two-phase flow’) and at sites of HLM flow diversion or local disturbances in the HLM flow pattern (e.g., ‘eddies’).
Erosion and erosion/corrosion may lead to severe material losses and possible compromise of the structural integrity of the affected reactor components. An example of material losses caused by erosion/corrosion in 316L AuSS exposed to flowing LBE at 600 °C is shown in Fig. 3.5b. Under certain conditions, bubbles present in the fast-flowing HLM can collapse on the steel surface, creating microjets and locally high stresses, which can destroy that surface within a short period of time [29].

Fig. 3.6. Enhanced local LBE dissolution attack in an ODS-EUROFER-97 ferritic steel exposed to flowing \(v \approx 2 \text{ m/s}\) LBE with \(C_O \approx 1.4-1.6 \times 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%}\) at 550 °C for 5012 h. LBE dissolution attack occurs in the narrow space ('crevice') between the screw threads connecting two cylindrical specimens with each other. (a-c) SEM† images, and (d) EDS† maps of areas of interest. Adapted from [92].

Fig. 3.7. EUROFER-97 F/M steel exposed to flowing \(v \approx 1.8 \text{ m/s}\) LBE with \(C_O \approx 2.3 \times 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%}\) at 550 °C for 3000 h. The FeCr-spinel oxide scale did not prevent the local occurrence of dissolution corrosion; presumably, a defect in the oxide scale allowed the ingress of LBE, which decorated the oxide/steel interface and attacked intergranularly the steel. (a) SEM† image, and (b) EDS† maps of the area of interest. Adapted from [92].
In addition to the basic LMC mechanisms described above, fretting wear is a quite special and important corrosion mechanism responsible for many failures observed in fuel assemblies of commercial NPPs. Fretting wear is also expected to occur in liquid Pb- or LBE-cooled fast reactors, due to the friction between fuel pins and spacer wires in wire-wrapped fuel bundles. This type of corrosion can destabilise protective oxide scales, facilitating steel dissolution attack under crevice corrosion conditions, i.e., in the narrow spaces between spacer wires and fuel pins [37-39]. An example of crevice corrosion observed in an ODS EUROFER-97 ferritic steel exposed to oxygen-containing (CO ≈ 1.4–1.6 × 10⁻⁶ wt%), flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) at 550 °C for 5012 h is shown in Fig. 3.6 [92].

In reality, one may expect the simultaneous operation of more than one LMC mechanisms, depending on the local exposure conditions (temperature, HLM CO and flow velocity/pattern) experienced by a specific steel component in service. Fig. 3.7 shows the simultaneous local occurrence of oxidation and dissolution corrosion in a EUROFER-97 F/M steel exposed to oxygen-containing (CO ≈ 2.3 × 10⁻⁶ wt%), flowing LBE (v ≈ 1.8 m/s) at 550 °C for 3000 h [92].

3.2. LMC mechanisms

The principal LMC mechanisms affecting the in-service performance of nuclear steels are oxidation, dissolution, and erosion. Oxidation occurs when a steel is brought into contact with an oxygen-containing HLM; oxidation is a desirable form of corrosion, provided that the oxide scale covering the steel surface is not too thick to degrade the steel thermal conductivity (important for reactor components with a heat exchanging function, such as the fuel cladding and heat exchanger tubes) and the oxide scale remains protective throughout the component lifetime, preventing further HLM attack of the steel bulk. Dissolution corrosion takes place in the absence of oxide scales (e.g., when the HLM oxygen concentration is too low to allow the formation of protective oxide scales, or when the oxide scales are locally damaged), and consists in the solution-based transfer of steel alloying elements into the HLM and the concurrent HLM penetration into the steel bulk. Erosion typically occurs at high HLM flow velocities, at sites of HLM flow diversion, and in cases of two-phase flow (i.e., when hard insoluble particles, such as oxides and carbides, are carried by the HLM flow, acting abrasively on the steel surface), and may lead to severe material losses within rather short timeframes, compromising the structural integrity of the affected component. Due to their frequent in-service occurrence and extensive prior investigations, oxidation and dissolution corrosion will be addressed in detail in Sections 3.2.1 and 3.2.2. Reference will be made to flow-assisted corrosion (e.g., erosion, erosion/corrosion) and fretting wear in Sections 3.2.3 and 3.2.4, respectively.

3.2.1. LMC by oxidation

The presence of an adequate amount (the exact amount is temperature-dependent) of dissolved oxygen in the HLM, CO, is necessary to form oxide scales – often not fully protective or passivating – on the surface of steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE. In the case of dissolved water (H₂O) vapour in the HLM, a decomposition reaction takes place, whereupon a temperature-dependent equilibrium is established between water vapour and the corresponding hydrogen (H₂) and oxygen (O₂) decomposition products. The relative amounts of H₂ and O₂ in the HLM can be controlled by the deliberate addition of gaseous H₂ or O₂ to the HLM to render it reducing or oxidising, respectively. This is broadly known as HLM “conditioning” and it is the basic principle of the ‘active oxygen control’ LMC mitigation approach, which is explained in Section 5.2. The following paragraphs review the thermodynamics of steel oxidation in HLMs, and provide a phenomenological description of oxidation effects in F/M and AuSS structural steels.

3.2.1.1. Thermodynamics of steel oxidation. The oxygen concentration dissolved in liquid Pb or LBE, CO, is a critical parameter affecting the corrosion behaviour of structural steels, as the formation of passive oxide scales depends strongly on the HLM oxygen potential or the oxygen partial pressure in the gas plenum, which is in thermodynamic equilibrium with the HLM. Fig. 3.8 is a simplified representation of the effect of HLM oxygen concentration on the relative occurrence of dissolution and oxidation in two AuSS tested in flowing liquid Pb at 550 °C for 3000 h [105,106]. This figure shows that dissolution corrosion (named ‘liquid metal corrosion’) prevails at Pb oxygen concentrations <10⁻⁷ at.%, while oxidation is the predominant corrosion process at Pb oxygen concentrations >10⁻⁶ at.% In the “transition zone” (roughly between 10⁻⁷ at.% and 10⁻⁶ at.% oxygen), both oxidation and dissolution are expected, but at a clearly slower corrosion rate (considering the reduced corrosion depth), presenting the possibility of limiting the overall corrosion rates in LFRs by carefully controlling the HLM oxygen potential. Similarly, Klok et al. [107] reported that the onset of dissolution corrosion in a SA 316L AuSS exposed to static liquid LBE at 450 °C for 1000 h occurred in the CO ≈ 10⁻⁷–10⁻⁶ wt% range, while oxidation was the predominant LMC mechanism at CO ≈ 10⁻⁵ wt%. Moreover, Giuranno et al. [108] reported that the prevailing LMC mechanism in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid Pb at 550-650 °C for 550 h changed from oxidation in oxygen-saturated HLM to mixed oxidation/dissolution, when the HLM oxygen concentration was reduced to CO ≈ (9.2 ± 3.6) × 10⁻⁸ wt%. All these results indicate the important role of the HLM oxygen concentration in controlling the active corrosion processes.

When the amount of dissolved oxygen in the HLM is sufficient, oxide scales form on the steel surface, ideally shielding the steel bulk from HLM dissolution attack. For a system consisting of a metal (M) that reacts with oxygen (O₂) to form an oxide M₂O₃, the oxidation chemical reaction can be described as follows:

\[
\frac{2x}{y}M(s) + \frac{y}{2}O_2(g) = \frac{2x}{y}M_{x}O_{y(s)}
\]

and the equilibrium constant for this reaction is:
where \( a_M \) is the activity of the metal (\( a_M = 1 \), for a standard state), \( a_{M,O_y} \) is the activity of the oxide (\( a_{M,O_y} = 1 \), for a standard state), and \( P_{O_2} \) is the oxygen partial pressure in the gas plenum above the HLM, which, in turn, determines the HLM dissolved oxygen concentration. \( P^0 \) is the reference pressure of the chemical potential of gaseous oxygen (\( P^0 = 1 \) bar).

The change in the Gibbs free energy, \( \Delta G \), due to metal oxidation can be calculated by the standard Gibbs free energy of oxide formation (\( \Delta f G_{M,M,O_y}^{0} \)), and the equilibrium constant, \( K \), as follows:

\[
\Delta G = \Delta f G_{M,M,O_y}^{0} + RT \ln K
\]

(3-3)

**Table 3.1**

Thermodynamic data of the standard Gibbs free energy per mol O\(_2\) for the formation of oxides from the main steel alloying elements and liquid Pb/Bi [109].

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reaction</th>
<th>( \Delta f G_{M,M,O_y}^{0} ) (kJ⋅mol(^{-1}))</th>
<th>C</th>
<th>D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( \frac{3}{2} \text{Bi}(l) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons \frac{2}{3}(\alpha - B_2O_3(s)) )</td>
<td>–388.9</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1959</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Pb}(l) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\beta - \text{PbO}(s) )</td>
<td>–437.96</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.19926</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Ni}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{NiO}(s) )</td>
<td>–473.75</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Ni}(s) + 2\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{NiCr}_2\text{O}_4(s) )</td>
<td>–492.26</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1868</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Ni}(s) + 2(\alpha - \text{Al}_2\text{O}_3(s)) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{NiAl}_2\text{O}_4(s) )</td>
<td>–486.53</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Fe}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{FeO}(s) )</td>
<td>–529.77</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 3\text{Fe}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons \frac{1}{2}\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4(s) )</td>
<td>–549.58</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 6\text{FeO}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3(s) )</td>
<td>–608.94</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.2241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Fe}(s) + 2(\alpha - \text{Al}_2\text{O}_3(s)) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{FeAl}_2\text{O}_4(s) )</td>
<td>–640.28</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( 2\text{Fe}(s) + 2\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons 2\text{FeCr}_2\text{O}_4(s) )</td>
<td>–651.27</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \frac{4}{3} \text{Cr}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons \frac{2}{3}\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3(s) )</td>
<td>–751.22</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \text{Si}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons \text{SiO}_2(s) )</td>
<td>–908.28</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.1782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \frac{4}{3} \text{Al}(s) + O_2(g) \rightleftharpoons \frac{2}{3}(\alpha - \text{Al}_2\text{O}_3(s)) )</td>
<td>–1118</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.2096</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Fig. 3.8. Effect of the dissolved oxygen concentration on the LMC behaviour of two different AuSS exposed to liquid Pb for 3000 h at 550 °C [105,106]. Dissolution corrosion occurs at Pb oxygen concentrations <10\(^{-7}\) at%, while oxidation is the prevailing LMC mechanism at Pb oxygen concentrations >10\(^{-6}\) at%.
where $R$ is the ideal gas constant (8.3145 J/mol-K) and $T$ is temperature (K). $\Delta_f G_{M,M,O_x}$ is a function of temperature, according to the following expression:

$$\Delta_f G_{M,M,O_x} (kJ \cdot mol^{-1}) = C + D(T/K)$$

(3-4)

where $C$ and $D$ are constants. The standard Gibbs free energy of oxide formation due to the reaction between steel alloying elements

Fig. 3.9. Ellingham diagrams of the standard Gibbs free energy of oxide formation per mol O$_2$ (left y-axis) as a function of: (a) the oxygen partial pressure in the gas plenum above the HLM melt, (b,c) the concentration of dissolved oxygen in liquid Pb and liquid LBE, respectively, (right y-axis), and temperature (x-axis) for the formation of oxides due to the oxidation of the main steel alloying elements in liquid Pb and LBE. Adapted from [109].
and oxygen-containing liquid Pb or LBE has been summarised in Table 3.1 and plotted in Fig. 3.9a. Fig. 3.9a indicates the sequence in oxide formation at a specific temperature: the lower the position of an equilibrium line on the diagram, the easier the formation of the corresponding oxide.

According to the thermodynamic equilibrium criterion, once an oxidation process reaches equilibrium, the change in $\Delta G$ is equal to zero. Under this condition, combining Eqs. (3-2) and (3-3) yields the following equations:

$$\Delta_f G_{\text{M},O_2}^{\text{M},O_2} = RT \ln P_{O_2}$$

or

$$P_{O_2} = \exp \frac{\Delta_f G_{\text{M},O_2}^{\text{M},O_2}}{RT}$$

Eq. (3-6) indicates the threshold oxygen partial pressure for either oxide formation or dissociation. If the actual oxygen partial pressure is greater than a certain threshold value (the dashed lines plotted in a nomographic scale shown in Fig. 3.9a indicate fixed values of the oxygen partial pressure), the oxide scale corresponding to that threshold value will form. In the opposite case, the oxide is expected to undergo reduction/dissociation. It is worthwhile noting that silica (SiO$_2$) and alumina (Al$_2$O$_3$) have very low standard Gibbs free energies of formation (Table 3.1) and are stable at very low HLM oxygen potentials (Fig. 3.9b and Fig. 3.9c); therefore, they

---

**Fig. 3.10.** SEM images of oxide scales formed on T91 F/M steels exposed to oxygen-saturated, static LBE at different temperatures (500–560 °C) and for different durations (1000 h, 2832 h). "X = 0" denotes the initial position of the steel surface [125].
are very effective means of dissolution corrosion mitigation either by their in situ formation (e.g., as a result of the exposure of Si- or Al-alloyed steels to oxygen-containing liquid Pb/LBE) or when applied in the form of coatings on the steel surface (see Section 5).

One may use Henry's law (i.e., the relation between oxygen activity, \( a_O \), and HLM oxygen concentration, \( C_O \), can be described by:

\[
a_O = k_T \cdot C_O
\]

where \( k_T \) is the Henry constant) and Sieverts' law (i.e., the fact that the HLM oxygen concentration, \( C_O \), is proportional to the square root of the oxygen partial pressure, \( P_{O_2} \), in the gas plenum above the HLM melt, i.e.,

\[
\sqrt{P_{O_2}} = k C_O
\]

where \( k \) is the Sieverts' constant) to correlate \( P_{O_2} \) (in bar) with \( C_O \) (in wt%) dissolved in liquid Pb and liquid LBE. This can yield the following two equations (for more details on the formula derivation, one is recommended to refer to [109]):

\[
P_{O_2} = C^O_2 \cdot \exp \left\{ 9.1827 - \frac{29188}{T} \right\} \quad \text{(liquid Pb)}
\]

\[
P_{O_2} = C^O_2 \cdot \exp \left\{ 13.558 - \frac{32005}{T} \right\} \quad \text{(liquid LBE)}
\]

Combining Eq. (3-6) with Eq. (3-7) or Eq. (3-8) allows plotting of the oxygen concentration dissolved in liquid Pb or LBE in a nomographic scale (right y-axis of Figs. 3.9b and c, respectively) as a function of temperature. Since the accurate determination of the oxygen partial pressure in the gas plenum is technically more challenging than the measurement of the HLM oxygen concentration by means of potentiometric oxygen sensors (see Section 5), Figs. 3.9b and c are practically more useful than Fig. 3.9a.

### 3.2.1.2. Characteristics of steel oxidation.

Typically, the oxidation of F/M steels produces a duplex oxide scale structure with an internal oxidation zone (IOZ). The outer oxide scale layer is invariably magnetite (i.e., \( Fe_3O_4 \)), while the inner oxide scale layer varies, depending on the steel composition (i.e., \( Fe(Fe,Cr)_2O_4 \) spinel, \( Cr_2O_3 \), \( SiO_2 \), and/or \( Al_2O_3 \)). The outer magnetite layer is usually rather porous and will, thus, be infiltrated by the HLM within a certain period of time; in the case of liquid LBE, the HLM penetration appears to be a Pb-based solid solution made of >90 at.% Pb and a small amount of Bi [110]. The inner oxide scale layer is typically more protective than the outer magnetite layer, and its growth into the steel bulk is often preceded by the establishment of an IOZ at its growth front. The IOZ is usually made of a Cr-based oxide (e.g., \( Cr_2O_3 \)) that develops preferentially at martensitic lath boundaries [110]. It should be added that it has not yet been clarified whether the inner oxide layer is magnetite (an inverse spinel structure) with dissolved Cr or a Cr-deficient FeCr-spinel (\( FeCr_2O_4 \)). In this review article, FeCr-spinel is used to distinguish the inner oxide scale layer from the outer, Cr-free, magnetite (\( Fe_3O_4 \)) layer.

In the case the inner oxide layer is dense and defect-free, the transport mechanism accounting for the progress of corrosion is the outward metal diffusion and/or the inward oxygen diffusion through the oxide scale. Elemental diffusivity in dense oxide scales is typically ten orders of magnitude slower than in metals at the same temperature [111], effectively stopping corrosion in its tracks. On the other hand, the formation and growth of Cr-rich oxide scales on the steel surface typically consisted of an outer magnetite layer and an inner FeCr-spinel layer. After an exposure of 2832 h at 560 ◦C, Ye et al. [126] emphasised the importance of a Cr-rich IOZ in the oxidation resistance of T91 F/M steels.
exposed to oxygen-containing liquid LBE, and suggested methods to rapidly form the Cr-rich oxide scale, which greatly improves the steel oxidation resistance. Such methods include steel cold rolling to produce numerous microstructural defects that act as favourable paths for the outward Cr diffusion.

Hosemann et al. [127] employed atomic force microscopy (AFM) to examine the duplex oxide scale on a HT-9 F/M steel after its exposure for 3000 h at 550 °C to liquid LBE with $C_0 \approx 10^{-6}$ wt% (Fig. 3.12). They found that both the magnetite and FeCr-spinel oxide scales had two different microstructures. The outer part of the magnetite layer (outer layer 1) had a columnar grain structure with grains oriented approximately perpendicularly to the steel surface, while the grains in the inner part of the magnetite layer (outer layer 2) were more equiaxed. The GBs of the columnar grains, pore-like defects, and crack-like features in the magnetite layer provided paths of easier LBE ingress. For the FeCr-spinel layer, the region next to the steel substrate was enriched in Cr.

The basic LMC behaviour of ODS-FeCr F/M steels was found very similar to that of conventional chromium (Cr) steels [128–131], however, the finer-grained ODS steels exhibited some differences in their overall corrosion behaviour. Yeliseyeva et al. [128] studied the corrosion behaviour of ODS Fe-9Cr-1.5W and Fe-14Cr-1.5W (Y$_2$O$_3$) steels in liquid Pb at 500–650 °C. They found that the fine-grained microstructure facilitated the formation of Cr-based oxide scales in oxygen-containing liquid Pb, due to the more abundant GBs acting as paths for fast Cr diffusion into the growing oxide scale, much like the effect of dislocation networks in cold-rolled F/M steels. Hosemann et al. [132] also observed a similar grain size effect on the corrosion properties of ODS steels exposed to liquid LBE. However, the positive effect of the finer grain size vanished when the ODS steels were exposed to oxygen-depleted liquid Pb. In that case, dissolution corrosion, which started intergranularly and was aided by the numerous GBs, was promoted instead. Moreover, the

![Fig. 3.12. AFM image of the complex oxide scales formed on an HT-9 F/M steel exposed to liquid LBE with $C_0 \approx 10^{-6}$ wt% at 550 °C for 3000 h [127].](image)
added oxide dispersoids resulted in an increased porosity of the internal oxide scale sub-layer, thereby accelerating oxidation kinetics [129]. The steel extrusion direction was also found to affect the morphology of the formed oxide scales [130].

The oxidation behaviour of AuSS was somewhat different from that of F/M steels [115,133,134]. The oxidation behaviour of this type of steels depended strongly on the exposure temperature. Below 450 °C, a very thin oxide scale formed, consisting of a single FeCr-spinel layer or Cr-based oxide, which was protective. Above 450 °C, the oxide layer evolved into a duplex- or single-layer structure that could prevent dissolution corrosion only temporarily, becoming susceptible to HLM dissolution attack after more prolonged exposures. Above 550 °C, the oxides became permeable to the HLM, losing their protectiveness and leaving the bulk steel exposed to HLM dissolution attack. This was partly attributed to the transformation of magnetite (Fe3O4) to wüstite (Fe1-xO) at ~570 °C [135], with wüstite being far more porous and brittle than magnetite [136,137].

In-depth characterisation of the oxide scales forming on AuSS was first conducted by Hosemann et al. [138–140]. Their results showed that the oxide scales found on D9 fuel cladding AuSS exposed to LBE were more complicated than expected, and consisted of three different layers, as shown in Fig. 3.13(a-d). The outer layer consisted of ultra-fine, equiaxed Fe3O4 grains with a grain size varying between 100 nm and 1 μm. A few LBE inclusions were visible in the outer layer, which was characterised by a sparse overall distribution of pores and other defects. Below the magnetite layer, a 1 μm-thick, porous and Cr-rich spinel layer composed of Fe, Cr, and O (i.e., Fe2-xCr2/3xO3), with some dispersed Ni-rich phases, was observed. The inner oxide layer was a two-phase structure, consisting of a Cr-enriched phase, which was identified as FeCr-spinel, and a Ni-enriched phase, which was left unidentified in that study. Oxidation of the prior GBs inside the inner oxide layer led to the formation of a ~200 nm-wide Cr-rich phase. The same authors reported even more complicated oxide scales, consisting of four layers, on the surface of 316L AuSS exposed to flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s, CO ≈ 3–5 × 10⁻⁶ wt%) at 550 °C for 3000 h [141]. Charalampopoulou et al. [142] elucidated further the structure of the inner oxide layer in a DIN 1.4970 fuel cladding AuSS, a compositionally similar steel to the D9 fuel cladding AuSS. They showed that the formation of the Ni-rich phases resulted from the selective removal of Fe and Cr from the steel matrix, so that the crystallographic orientation of the parent grains was maintained in the IOZ, see Fig. 3.13(e-g). They observed that the IOZ lacked elemental gradients (Fig. 3.13h), thereby suggesting a spontaneous spinodal decomposition of the steel matrix into a Cr-rich spinel oxide and Ni-rich metallic phases in the IOZ, when the appropriate Fe/Cr/O ratio was locally achieved.

Charalampopoulou et al. [142] found that the oxide types and structures on a DIN 1.4970 fuel cladding AuSS exposed to static liquid LBE (CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt%) for 1000 h also depended on the exposure temperature. Below 475 °C, double-layered oxide scales made of an outer magnetite layer and an inner Fe-Cr-O spinel layer were observed, along with face-centred cubic (fcc) Ni-enriched grains at the oxide/steel interface. These Ni-enriched grains were not oxidised and had the same fcc structure as the base steel, but with different

---

**Fig. 3.13.** (a) STEM-HAADF† overview of the oxide scales on D9 AuSS. (b) TEM† BF image of the outer oxide and SAED† pattern. (c) STEM† image of the intermediate oxide layer and EDS† line scan. STEM-HAADF images of the two-phase inner oxide layer: (d) overview, and (e) detail with EDS line scan. Test conditions: flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s), 550 °C, 3000 h, CO ≈ 3–5 × 10⁻⁶ wt%. Oxide scales on DIN 1.4970 AuSS exposed at 500 °C, for 1000 h, to static LBE with CO ≈ 1 × 10⁻⁶ wt%: (f) STEM-HAADF overview of the oxide scales; SAED patterns of the base steel (g) and the IOZ† (h); (i) STEM-EDS line scan across the base steel and the IOZ. Subfigures (a-e) and (f-i) are adapted from [138] and [142], respectively.
crystal orientations from that of the grains in the neighbouring steel bulk. Above 475 °C, the formation of a complex triple-layered oxide was observed. The outer double-layered oxides did not change their basic structure, however, the magnetite layer grew thicker, while the FeCr-spinel layer with dispersed Ni-enriched grains became much thinner. At this relatively high temperature, an inner, thick IOZ formed, in addition to the outer duplex oxide scale. It was found that the IOZ consisted of a Ni-rich metallic fcc phase and a Cr-enriched (Cr-Fe-O) fcc spinel phase, and that both phases had the same crystallographic orientation with the unaffected steel bulk. Moreover, it was observed that the IOZ nucleated along \{111\} close-packed planes and the GBs of the base steel, which were decorated by a Cr-rich oxide and Ni-rich grains. The growth of the IOZ layer relied on the accelerated diffusion of O and Fe – and the resulting segregation of Cr and Ni – along fast elemental diffusion paths, such as grain and twin boundaries.

The oxidation of AuSS typically occurs more non-uniformly when compared to the oxidation of F/M steels. Fig. 3.14 shows the oxidation process of 316L AuSS exposed at 550 °C for 503 h, 4015 h, and 15,028 h to flowing (v ≈ 2 m/s) liquid LBE with \(C_O \approx 1.6 \times 10^{-6}\) wt%. After a short exposure of 503 h, thin oxides rich in Cr or Si formed on the steel surface. By prolonging the steel exposure to 4015 h, oxidation became non-uniform, with local oxide ‘pits’ that were partially filled with mixed FeCr-based oxides. As the exposure continued, the ‘pits’ grew and finally connected to form a continuous oxide scale that grew in thickness up to 20 μm after 4015 h of exposure. Such thick oxides are generally less protective than thin oxide scales. Non-uniform oxidation also manifests itself as preferential steel GB oxidation, whereupon a coarse-grained steel microstructure shows deeper oxide penetrations than a fine-grained microstructure [125]. Moreover, the oxide scales forming on 316L AuSS also depend on the HLM oxygen concentration. Steiner et al. [143] calculated the necessary amount of dissolved oxygen in liquid LBE to grow duplex oxide scales on 316L AuSS, and reported that the LBE oxygen concentration should be higher than \(C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-7}\) wt% in order to develop duplex oxides at 550 °C, otherwise, a single-layer FeCr-based oxide forms.

3.2.1.3. Mechanistic understanding and modelling of oxidation behaviour. Most of the mechanistic understanding and modelling of the oxidation behaviour of steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE are based on the oxidation mechanisms established for metals exposed to other kinds of oxidising environments, such as steam [144–146], water [147,148], \(CO_2\) [149–151], \(SO_2\) [152], etc., since the oxides formed in the presence of all these oxidants are very similar. In the oxidation mechanisms and models established for these oxidising environments, a so-called “available space model” [144,146,147,152–160] is often adopted as a basis. This model postulates that the outward diffusion of metal cations leads to the formation of an outward growing oxide scale at the interface of the metal/oxidising environment, while generating vacancies at the oxide/metal interface. These vacancies coalesce into micro-cavities that may result in macroscopic porosity, eventually causing oxide scale decohesion. The oxygen species that diffuse through the oxide scales are found at the oxide/metal interface, thus, existing micro/nano-channels are proposed to play the role of oxygen transport paths; these channels can form either by dissociative/perforative growth [149,153,155,157,158] or crack formation due to internal/residual stresses [149,152,158]. The micro/nano-channels connect the cavities with the external oxidising environment, providing paths that allow the oxygen molecules to diffuse inwards and reach the cavities. The oxygen molecules react with the metal at the cavity walls, nucleating the inner oxide until the cavities are filled. This accounts for the discontinuous, nodule-like appearance of the innermost oxide layers.
found in many steels exposed to oxygen-containing liquid Pb/LBE. Since the growth of the inner oxide depends on the free spaces produced by the outward diffusion of metal cations, the rate limiting step of the inner oxide growth is the outward metal cation diffusion.

Müller et al. [133] proposed a qualitative mechanism to explain the oxidation process in an Fe-9Cr martensitic steel (i.e., OPTIFER IVc) exposed to liquid Pb (C₉ ≈ 8 × 10⁻⁶ at.% at 550 °C; the schematic representation of the oxidation mechanism is illustrated in Fig. 3.15. It is assumed that an FeCr-spinel oxide (described by the chemical formula Fe²⁺O²⁻[Fe³⁺, Cr³⁺]₂O₃) forms first on the steel surface, growing inwards into the steel bulk. Once the spinel forms, Fe cations diffuse through the FeCr-spinel scale from the steel bulk to the surface, where they react with the oxygen dissolved in the HLM to form a magnetite (Fe₃O₄) scale that grows outwards. At the same time, oxygen diffuses inwards through the magnetite scale to react with the steel matrix, thus contributing to the inward growth of the spinel scale. The net diffusion flux of O and Fe ions is responsible for the growth kinetics of the duplex oxide scale made of FeCr-spinel and Fe₃O₄.

Zhang and Li [134] considered that the outer magnetite (Fe₃O₄) scale grows only at the oxide/LBE interface through the outward diffusion of Fe, while the inner FeCr-spinel scale develops at the oxide/steel interface, occupying the space vacated by the Fe outward diffusion. They also argued that a purely parabolic law cannot describe the oxidation kinetics of steels exposed to oxygen-containing LBE, because the removal of the outer magnetite directly in contact with LBE should be considered as well. Therefore, in their model, oxidation is governed by two independent processes, i.e., one is the Fe outward diffusion through the two oxide scales, and the other is mass transfer-controlled corrosion (e.g., erosion, dissolution corrosion) at the outer magnetite/LBE interface. Their oxidation model is built on the basis of Wagner’s theory [161], while the effect of mass transfer-controlled corrosion is incorporated using the Tedmon model that was initially developed to describe Cr oxidation at high temperatures, with taking into account oxide vapourisation [162]. The Tedmon model is given below:

\[
\frac{d\delta}{dt} = K_p - K_r
\]  

(3-9)

where \(\delta\) is the oxide scale thickness, \(t\) is the exposure time, \(K_p\) is the oxide parabolic growth rate constant, and \(K_r\) is the oxide removal rate constant determined by mass transfer-controlled corrosion.

Finally, the oxidation model proposed by Zhang and Li [134,163] can be expressed by the following approximated equation:

\[
\delta = (K_p t)^{1/2} - \frac{2}{3} K_r t
\]  

(3-10)

The experimental constants of \(K_p\) and \(K_r\) for different steels exposed to liquid LBE/Pb are summarised in Refs. [30,164]. It can be inferred from this model that the oxide will reach a limiting thickness determined by the ratio of \(K_p\) to \(K_r\). Moreover, the rate-controlling step will become elemental diffusion across the inner FeCr-spinel layer after prolonged exposures, since the outer magnetite layer is gradually removed by mass transfer-controlled corrosion, eventually exposing the inner FeCr-spinel layer directly to the HLM. Therefore, this model is applicable for short-term exposures, i.e., prior to the removal of the outer magnetite layer.

In order to predict the long-term oxidation behaviour of steels exposed to liquid LBE, Zhang [165] continued to develop a new oxidation model, in which the change of a duplex oxide scale (i.e., magnetite and FeCr-spinel) to a single-layer oxide scale (i.e., FeCr-spinel) after a long-term exposure was considered, and the growth kinetics of the outer magnetite and inner FeCr-spinel was modelled separately. In the case of the duplex oxide scale, the growth kinetics of the inner FeCr-spinel layer follows a parabolic law, while the growth kinetics of the outer magnetite layer deviates significantly from this particular law. After the magnetite reaches a limiting thickness, it starts to dissolve upon further exposure and the dissolution rate depends on the HLM flow velocity, temperature, and oxygen concentration. The model also suggests that the corrosion rate of HT-9 and T91 steels decreases by about three orders of magnitude after the outer magnetite scale is completely removed by flow-accelerated corrosion [166]. It should be noted, however, that this model does not consider the IOZ, which is often observed after sufficiently long exposures.

Martinelli et al. [167–169] developed a different oxidation model for T91 F/M steels exposed to oxygen-saturated liquid LBE and liquid Bi at 470 °C, based on the following observations and arguments: (a) the oxide thickness data can be fitted using a parabolic law, implying that oxidation is a diffusion-controlled process according to the well-known theory of Wagner [161]. (b) The \(^{18}\)O isotope tracer experiments indicate that the magnetite scale develops at the magnetite/LBE interface, while the FeCr-spinel scale grows at the steel/oxide interface. This implies that oxygen needs to be delivered through both oxides to reach the steel/oxide interface. (c) Oxygen diffusivity in magnetite is too slow to be compared with the growth rate of the spinel oxide scale. Thus, other faster paths must be available for oxygen transport. (d) Pb is found at the steel/spinel interface after exposures to liquid LBE, while Bi is observed at the same interface after exposures to liquid Bi. Given that the oxygen diffusion coefficient in liquid Pb at 470 °C is much larger than that in magnetite (\(4 \times 10^{-6} \text{ cm}^2\text{s}^{-1}\) vs. \(3.2 \times 10^{-10} \text{ cm}^2\text{s}^{-1}\)), oxygen may diffuse through nano-channels filled with HLM (e.g., Pb) to reach the FeCr-spinel/spinel interface. (e) The experimental data indicate that oxygen diffusion in the nano-channels is quite fast, therefore, another rate-limiting step for spinel growth should exist. Finally, the “available space model” was adopted and refined to describe the oxidising scenario of T91 F/M steels exposed to a HLM (Fig. 3.16): the outward diffusion of Fe from the steel matrix to the magnetite/LBE interface leads to magnetite (Fe₃O₄) growth on the steel surface, leaving vacancies at the FeCr-spinel/steel interface. Due to the presence of Cr, most of the vacancies do not annihilate, but combine together to form micro/nano-cavities. Pb nano-channels form above these cavities through the dissociative/perforative growth process [149,153,155,157,158] and oxygen diffuses through the Pb nano-channels to reach the spinel/steel interface. The oxygen arriving at the interface reacts with the steel, forming FeCr-spinel until the existing cavities are filled with that particular oxide. Once the cavities are completely filled, the oxidation reaction pauses until new
Cavities are generated by the outward diffusion of Fe. During the entire oxidation process, Cr is considered to be immobile. Thus, the outward Fe diffusion across the oxide scale is the rate-limiting step for FeCr-spinel growth. Since the growth of both layers in duplex oxide scales is associated with Fe diffusion, the thickness of FeCr-spinel can be derived from that of the magnetite [168,169]:

\[
h_{sp} = \frac{C_{mag}^{Fe}}{C_{T91}^{Fe}} \times h_{mag}
\]  

where \( h_{sp} \) is the FeCr-spinel thickness, \( C_{mag}^{Fe} \) is the Fe concentration in magnetite, \( C_{T91}^{Fe} \) is the Fe concentration in the T91 F/M steel, \( C_{sp}^{Fe} \) is the Fe concentration in the FeCr-spinel oxide, and \( h_{mag} \) is the magnetite thickness. The thickness of the magnetite scale is calculated using Wagner’s oxidation theory [161]. Finally, Martinelli et al. [169–171] derived the following equation to calculate the thickness of magnetite:

\[
h_{mag}^2 = \left[ \frac{D_v}{12} \left( \frac{1 + 2K_v a_{mag/Pb-Bi}^{2/3}}{1 + 2K_v a_{mag/Pb-Bi}^{2/3}} \right) \right] \left[ \frac{8}{3} D_{i} K_v \left( a_{O_2/Pb-Bi}^{mag/mag} - a_{O_2/Pb-Bi}^{mag/mag} \right) \right] t
\]  

where \( D_v \) is the vacancy diffusion coefficient, \( K_v \) is the reaction constant leading to the formation of a vacancy, \( a_{O_2/Pb-Bi}^{mag/mag} \) is the oxygen activity at the magnetite/Pb-Bi interface, \( a_{O_2/Pb-Bi}^{mag/mag} \) is the oxygen activity at the FeCr-spinel/magnetite interface, and \( D_i \) is the interstitial.
diffusion coefficient, $K_I$ is the reaction constant leading to the formation of an interstitial, and $t$ is the exposure time. The parameters in Eqs. (3-11) and (3-12) can be determined based on literature data as well as by fitting experimental data. More details can be found in Refs. [169–171].

Based on this model, Weisenburger et al. [172] compared the predicted oxide growth kinetics with experimental results obtained from T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE under different conditions. The comparison showed good agreement between the model and experimental data (Fig. 3.17). Long-term exposures to HLMs under diverse conditions are needed, however, to further validate this specific oxidation model.

3.2.2. LMC by dissolution corrosion

Apart from oxidation, dissolution corrosion is an important LMC mechanism that might occur even despite the presence of an oxide scale on the steel surface, for example when the oxide scale is locally defective or when its continuity is breached due to local mechanical and/or chemical damage. Dissolution corrosion can either manifest itself as selective leaching (i.e., the selective transfer of steel alloying elements from the solid steel to the HLM) or as non-selective leaching (i.e., when all steel alloying elements are concurrently dissolved in the HLM). This LMC mechanism is facilitated by the intimate contact between the steel and the HLM (i.e., in the absence of a passivating oxide scale), however, it can also occur by elemental diffusion through a non-protective oxide scale. Dissolution corrosion is promoted when the concentration of dissolved oxygen in the HLM drops below $10^{-7}$ at.$\%$ for most Cr-containing steels, as the formation of a dense, defect-free oxide scale cannot occur sufficiently fast (or at all) to prevent the onset of HLM dissolution attack. The driving force of dissolution corrosion lies primarily in the temperature-dependent differences in the chemical potential of the steel alloying elements between solid steel and HLM; these chemical potential differences are element-specific and HLM-specific (e.g., the solubility of most F/M steel and AuSS alloying elements is 10 times higher in liquid Bi than in liquid Pb, at the same temperature). The dissolution corrosion mechanism is affected by the local temperature and overall system-specific temperature gradients, the HLM dissolved oxygen concentrations and gradients thereof, the HLM flow pattern characteristics, the steel chemical composition, microstructure and thermomechanical state, and may become aggravated by radiation-induced effects (e.g., radiation hardening, radiation-induced segregation, enhanced elemental diffusion due to radiation-induced defects) and other materials degradation effects, such as LME. Dissolution corrosion can either be relatively uniform (i.e., the variation of the thickness of the dissolution-affected zone is limited) or locally enhanced; the latter is associated with the formation of highly undesirable dissolution ‘pits’, which can compromise the structural integrity of thin-walled components (e.g., fuel cladding tubes, heat exchanger tubes) within short periods of time.

3.2.2.1. Characteristics of ‘uniform’ dissolution corrosion

Dissolution corrosion is driven by the fact that nearly all steel alloying elements have a temperature-dependent, finite solubility in liquid Pb and liquid LBE. Generally, the solubility of both metallic and non-metallic elements in liquid LBE/Pb can be represented by the following equation:

$$\log C_s = A_c - B_c/T$$

where $C_s$ (wppm) is the solubility limit, $T$ is the temperature (K), and $A_c$ and $B_c$ are thermodynamic constants given in Table 3.2.

Fig. 3.18 shows the solubility limit of the main steel constituents (i.e., Fe, Ni, and Cr) and oxygen as a function of temperature. It can be seen that elemental solubility increases with increasing temperature. Moreover, Ni has a much higher solubility compared to Cr and Fe. For instance, at 600 $^\circ$C, the solubility of Ni in liquid LBE is as high as 36,674 ppm, as opposed to 23.4 ppm for Cr and 10 ppm for Fe. Since each of the steel alloying elements has a different solubility, selective leaching is likely to take place. The steel alloying elements are more soluble in liquid LBE than in liquid Pb, indicating that LBE is the more corrosive in these two HLMs, while liquid Pb is even more corrosive than LBE. Indeed, it was reported that the corrosiveness of liquid Bi was about 40 times stronger than that of liquid Pb [175]. One consequence of the temperature dependence of elemental solubility is that it establishes mass transfer in non-isothermal nuclear reactor systems, whereupon dissolved species from hotter areas in the nuclear reactor are spontaneously transported to colder areas. The amount of elements that dissolve in the hotter parts of the reactor might exceed their solubility limits in the colder parts of the reactor, causing them to precipitate out of solution [31]; this is particularly true for Fe, which dissolves in massive amounts in the reactor ‘hot leg’, as almost all components are made of Fe-based alloys, and is expected to precipitate out as Fe-based oxides in the reactor ‘cold leg’ due to the rather limited solubility of Fe in liquid Pb/LBE (see Fig. 3.18). In a hypothetically isothermal nuclear

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Element</th>
<th>Log $C_s$ (wppm)</th>
<th>$A_c$</th>
<th>$B_c$</th>
<th>$T$ (K)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fe</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>4.34</td>
<td>3450</td>
<td>673–873</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>6.01</td>
<td>4380</td>
<td>823–1053</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cr</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>7.88</td>
<td>6948</td>
<td>600–1517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>3.98</td>
<td>2280</td>
<td>673–1173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>5.30</td>
<td>1381</td>
<td>600–1517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>5.53</td>
<td>843</td>
<td>673–1173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>7.21</td>
<td>5100</td>
<td>815–1090</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>6.99</td>
<td>4711</td>
<td>473–773</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
reactor system, dissolution corrosion is driven by the difference between the actual concentration of a dissolved element in the HLM and its (temperature-dependent) solubility limit. Because of the high solubility of Ni and Cr in liquid LBE (see Fig. 3.18), it is easy to understand why many studies have reported severe dissolution corrosion damage in 316L and 15-15Ti AuSS [44,93,96,176], as these AuSS contain high amounts of Ni and Cr (see Table 2.2).

Usually, AuSS dissolution starts with the transfer of the highly soluble steel alloying elements Ni, Mn, and Cr into the liquid LBE. The selective leaching of these elements creates empty spaces in the steel, such as vacancies and nano-pores. These empty spaces, which are initially located only underneath the steel surface, become filled by LBE; as the steel dissolution process advances with time, the creation of empty spaces and their subsequent filling with LBE promote the progressive LBE penetration deeper into the steel bulk. Fig. 3.19 provides an example of the macroscopic appearance of selective leaching in 316L AuSS exposed to flowing (v ≈ 2 m/s) liquid LBE. On the microscopic level, selective leaching proceeds essentially one grain at the time, as shown in Fig. 3.20 for 316L AuSS.

Fig. 3.18. Solubility of Fe, Cr, Ni, and O in liquid Pb and liquid LBE as a function of temperature, adapted from [29].

Fig. 3.19. (a) SEM† image of the dissolution-affected zone in 316L AuSS exposed to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s, C₂O ≈ 1.6 × 10⁻⁶ wt%) at 550 °C for 7518 h. (b) The EDS† line scan along the white line in (a) reveals the selective leaching of Ni and Cr. Adapted from [115].
exposed to static liquid LBE. This happens because selective leaching starts almost invariably with intergranular LBE penetration, as GBs are defect-rich sites that facilitate the LBE ingress when compared to the more defect-free grain bulk. As reported in prior studies on the dissolution corrosion behaviour of 316L AuSS [40,42,177], after its initial intergranular ingress, the LBE continues to penetrate deeper into the steel bulk by using preferred paths, such as GBs, twin boundaries, and interfaces between steel matrix and secondary precipitates (e.g., oxides, sulphides, δ-ferrite). The aspects of dissolution corrosion that relate to the steel microstructure are elaborated in Section 3.3.6. One may point out, however, is that even the so-called ‘uniform’ dissolution corrosion does not proceed inwards in a straightforward manner (i.e., perpendicular to the surface of the steel component), but it is enabled by the HLM ingress along specific paths in the steel microstructure, which accelerate locally the dissolution corrosion process.

The selective removal of the austenite stabilisers (e.g., Ni and Mn) that are highly soluble in liquid LBE results in the ferritisation of the dissolution-affected zone, i.e., the austenite-to-ferrite (fcc-to-bcc) phase transformation reported in many studies [40,104,115,178]. The orientation relationship (OR) between pristine austenite (fcc) and derivative ferrite (bcc) in 316L AuSS (both SA and CW) is dominated by the Pitsch OR model [179]; more discussion on the austenite/ferrite OR in dissolution-induced ferritisation may be found in Section 3.3.6. Selective leaching and ferritisation are promoted by low HLM oxygen concentrations [180], high temperatures [136], or combinations thereof (Fig. 3.21). It should be pointed out that, when the HLM is depleted in oxygen, ferritisation may occur at temperatures as low as 400 °C (Fig. 3.21a), due to the fact that the formation of protective oxide scales is suppressed under such exposure conditions.

Dissolution corrosion was also reported for T91 F/M steels under certain exposure conditions [101,181–183]. For instance, Tsisar et al. [101] observed a maximum (local) dissolution depth of ~190 μm after exposing T91 F/M steels to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s, C_0 ≈ 10^{-7} wt%) at 550 °C for 1007 h. Interestingly, severe dissolution damage with a maximum depth of ~960 μm was observed after exposing such steels to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s, C_0 ≈ 10^{-7} wt%) at 450 °C for 8766 h. This was attributed to the coupling of solution-based corrosion (i.e., dissolution corrosion) with local turbulences in the HLM flow. They also found that the incubation time for dissolution attack depended strongly on the LBE oxygen concentration. When the liquid LBE oxygen concentration decreased from C_0 ≈ 10^{-6} wt% to C_0 ≈ 10^{-7} wt%, the incubation time was reduced from 5000–15,000 h to <1000 h at 550 °C, and from >8000 h to 500–5000 h at 450 °C. Other 9Cr F/M steels are also susceptible to dissolution corrosion, as reported in Ref. [181].

3.2.2.2. Modelling of ‘uniform’ dissolution corrosion. Models describing the ‘uniform’ dissolution corrosion of Fe-9Cr martensitic steels exposed to liquid LBE were proposed by Balbaud-Célérier et al. [184,185]. They considered two dissolution corrosion scenarios, i.e., a mass transfer-controlled dissolution process at low HLM flow rates, and an activation-controlled dissolution process at higher HLM flow rates. Dissolution corrosion is controlled by three different fluxes, i.e., the dissolution flux corresponding to the dissolution reaction rate, the diffusion flux corresponding to the diffusion of the dissolved iron (Fe) from the steel/LBE interface to the liquid LBE bulk, and the convective flux for flowing liquid LBE.

In the case of low LBE flow rates, the corrosion rate is controlled by mass transfer at the steel/LBE interface and the dissolution rate in this condition can be calculated by the following equation:

Fig. 3.20. CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (C_0 < 2 × 10^{-8} wt%), static LBE at 500 °C for 3282 h. (a,b) SEM images of groups of grains ahead of the main dissolution front (crosses), which underwent selective leaching during steel exposure. (c) The EDS line scan shows selective leaching of Ni, Mn and Cr; Fe enrichment; and Pb/Bi presence at GBs. Adapted from [40].
In the case of fast-flowing LBE, the corrosion rate is controlled by the dissolution reaction at the steel/LBE interface, which is an activation-controlled process. In this condition, the dissolution rate is described by the following equation:

$$\frac{1}{S} \frac{\partial m_{Fe}}{\partial t} = k_{pr} (S_{Fe} - C_b)$$

(3-14)

where $S$ is the steel/LBE surface area, $t$ is the exposure time, $m_{Fe}$ is the steel weight loss, $K$ is the mass transfer coefficient, $k_{pr}$ is the precipitation rate, $S_{Fe}$ is the Fe solubility limit, and $C_b$ is the Fe concentration in the LBE bulk.

Using these two equations, the ratio of the dissolution corrosion rate (the left hand-side of Eqs. (3-14) and (3-15)) to the difference between the Fe solubility limit and actual Fe concentration in the liquid LBE (i.e., $S_{Fe} - C_b$) as a function of the angular velocity of steel specimens rotating in LBE (used to simulate flow) can be calculated (see Fig. 3.22). It is shown in Fig. 3.22 that the experimental data do not fit the theory, unless a mass transfer process is accounted for. On the other hand, a better match between theory and experimental data is observed when a mixed control process is considered. Nevertheless, the latter gives rise to a constant precipitation rate, in contrast with a more typical Arrhenius-type rate law. This contradiction may be caused by uncertainties in the physicochemical data used to determine the parameters in Eqs. (3-14) and (3-15).

Recently, Martinelli et al. [186] proposed a new model for the prediction of the dissolution corrosion rate of pure Fe and T91 F/M
steels exposed at 450–550 °C to oxygen-poor (CO ≈ 3 × 10^{-15}–10^{-8} wt%) liquid LBE with variable flow velocity (v ≈ 0–2.5 m/s). It was found that in static LBE (v ≈ 0 m/s), the dissolution rate changes linearly with the exposure time, and natural convection is the rate-limiting process. In flowing LBE, the dissolution rates of pure Fe and T91 F/M steels are the same and controlled by both interfacial (dissolution) reaction and diffusion. The following equation was derived to calculate the dissolution corrosion rate (mm/year) of these metallic alloys in the domain of uniform dissolution, upon exposure to flowing LBE and for a pipe geometry:

\[
\frac{dh}{dt} = \frac{V^{0.86} \exp\left(-\frac{3540.57}{T}\right)\left(3.544 \times 10^{-2}T - 303.3\right)}{-1.22 \times 10^{-4}d_{pipe}^{0.14}\left(11065 - 1.937T\right) + 1.01 \times 10^{-3}V^{0.86}(1.293T - 11065)\exp\left(-\frac{2407.78}{T}\right)}
\]

where V is the flow rate (m/s), d_{pipe} is the diameter of the pipe (m), and T is the exposure temperature (K).

3.2.2.3. Locally enhanced dissolution corrosion (‘pitting’). Prior studies have reported that 316L AuSS exposed to liquid LBE are susceptible to locally enhanced dissolution corrosion (i.e., dissolution ‘pitting’) [40,43,102,187]. For example, Martín-Muñoz et al. [187] reported that the exposure of 316L to flowing LBE (v ≈ 1 m/s) with low oxygen concentration (CO ≈ 10^{-15}–10^{-8} wt%) at 452 °C for 5000 h resulted in severe dissolution at a few locations on the steel surface; at these locations of locally enhanced dissolution corrosion damage, the maximum dissolution depth reached 200 μm, while the depth of attack on the rest of the steel surface was ~10 μm. Schroer et al. [102] also observed the enhanced selective leaching of Ni and Cr (followed by Pb/Bi penetration into the steel) at a few sites on the surface of 316L AuSS specimens exposed to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) at 550 °C. The LBE oxygen concentration during these exposures was higher (CO ≈ 1.6 × 10^{-6} wt%) and more reactor-relevant than in the tests performed by Martín-Muñoz et al. [187]. This indicates that dissolution ‘pitting’ does not only regard steel exposures to very low LBE oxygen concentrations, but it could possibly compromise steel integrity in conditions expected to occur during the nominal operation of Gen-IV LFRs. The maximum depth of reported localised attack was ~350 μm after 10,021 h at 550 °C, under the aforementioned conditions of LBE oxygen concentration and flow velocity. Quite interestingly, increasing the duration of exposure from 2000 h to >7500 h did not increase the number of ‘pits’. This suggests that locally enhanced leaching is somehow linked with the distribution of pre-existing defects in the steel, which make it inherently more susceptible to dissolution corrosion. Considering this a valid assumption, one is obliged to consider that dissolution ‘pitting’ is a steel-specific degradation effect apart from an effect depending on the exposure conditions (T, HLM CO, and v). Since the population of steel defects appears to rule to a great extent the distribution of ‘pits’, one may assume that it is also linked with the steel processing route and it is, thus, not only steel grade-specific, but also steel heat-specific. Links between dissolution corrosion
behaviour and individual steel heats have been established in earlier studies on the 316L AuSS grade [40], emphasising the importance of the steel microstructure and thermomechanical state on the steel dissolution corrosion (detailed analysis in Section 3.3.6). Analogously, the occurrence of dissolution ‘pitting’ is also expected to be partly affected by the steel processing and the processing-induced population of defects that favour ‘pitting’. Fig. 3.4 shows a large (>80 μm deep) ‘pit’ in a SA 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (C₀ < 10⁻⁸ wt%), static LBE at 500 °C for 1000 h [40]; the ‘pit’ growth was attributed to the local convergence of near-surface annealing twins in a coarse-grained, industrial-sized steel heat, thus clearly pointing out the importance of the steel microstructure on dissolution ‘pitting’.

Schroer et al. [115] suggested that localised dissolution corrosion might be triggered by near-surface manganese sulphide (MnS) and/or slag inclusions, the size and spatial distribution of which in the steel bulk can be directly linked with the steel processing route. It should be pointed out that such secondary precipitates/inclusions are very often more resistant to HLM dissolution attack than the steel matrix. For instance, δ-ferrite (bcc) inclusions in 316L AuSS were reported to be more resistant to LBE dissolution attack than the austenitic (fcc) steel matrix [177], presumably due to their lower contents in the highly LBE-soluble Ni and Mn. Lambrinou et al. [40] showed that even though the most common secondary 316L AuSS precipitates (MnS, oxides, δ-ferrite) are insoluble in liquid LBE, the precipitate/steel matrix interfaces are paths for the fast LBE ingress into the steel. Therefore, it is safe to assume that the near-surface presence of large non-oxidising inclusions (e.g., MnS, oxides) will favour dissolution corrosion locally by allowing the LBE penetration into the inclusion/steel matrix interfaces. The role of steel precipitates on dissolution ‘pitting’ is further addressed in Section 3.3.6.

Zhang et al. [118] reported sites of locally enhanced dissolution corrosion in 316L AuSS exposed to flowing LBE (v ≈ 1.9 m/s) with C₀ ≈ 3–5 × 10⁻⁶ wt%, after 3000 h at 550 °C. The average depth and width of these localised LMC sites were 120–140 μm and 820 μm, respectively, while the maximum depth of attack was ~220 μm. The rest of the steel surface was covered by a thin (1–4 μm) oxide scale that did not exceed ~10 μm locally. The authors associated the occurrence of localised corrosion with the position of the steel specimens in the forced convection loop: the specimens with severe local LMC damage were probably too close to the test section wall, creating narrow spaces of quasi-static, poorly oxygenated liquid LBE that triggered "slot corrosion" or "crevice corrosion" effects. Schroer et al. [102] proposed the following mechanism for dissolution ‘pitting’ in 316L AuSS: first, Ni is transferred from the solid steel to the liquid LBE due to its high solubility in the HLM; next, steel depletion in Cr occurs after the dissolution process has advanced to a certain depth. Cr remains in solution only in oxygen-depleted liquid LBE, otherwise, it re-precipitates as a Cr-based oxide (e.g., Cr₂O₃). Once in solution, Cr is transported to the steel surface and is carried away by the HLM flow. Due to its strong affinity to oxygen, the LBE-dissolved Cr contributes to the LBE oxygen depletion close to the steel surface, rendering the LBE that penetrates into the steel later in time and poorer in oxygen, further facilitating the process of selective leaching and locally deepening the LMC attack.

Moreover, Lambrinou et al. [40] observed the formation of dissolution ‘pits’ in 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (C₀ < 10⁻⁸ wt %), static LBE at 500 °C (see Fig. 3.4). In that work, the depth of the largest ‘pits’ in CW 316L AuSS exposed to LBE for 3282 h varied between 250 μm and 350 μm, while the same depth in SA 316L AuSS remained <120 μm, for identical exposure conditions. These findings highlight once more the importance of the steel microstructure and thermomechanical state on the steel dissolution corrosion behaviour and especially the severity of dissolution ‘pitting’.

Tsisar et al. [43] compared the maximum depths of dissolution ‘pits’ observed in different AuSS grades (Fig. 3.23). As may be seen,
the depth of the maximum ‘pit’ found in 1.4571 AuSS exposed to flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s) at 550 °C for ~12,564 h was ~1200 μm. At the same temperature (i.e., 550 °C), dissolution ‘pitting’ started faster when the LBE oxygen concentration decreased from C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt% to C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁷ wt%, suggesting that the oxide scales (i.e., Cr-based oxides) that formed at the early stages of exposure degraded faster as the LBE oxygen concentration decreased. Fig. 3.23 also indicates that a finer-grained steel microstructure may cause deeper pitting attack. It should be mentioned that the mechanistic understanding and modelling of dissolution ‘pitting’ are still not available; therefore, a linear empirical relation is used to fit the maximum pit depth data as a function of the steel exposure time, as shown in Fig. 3.23.

Tsirar et al. [43] proposed an evolution process for dissolution ‘pitting’: first, ‘pits’ nucleate as small defects in the Cr-based oxide scale, at sites close to turning marks resulting from specimen machining (Fig. 3.24a), followed by the development of a spheroidal ‘pitting’ zone characterised by the presence of LBE and the steel depletion in Ni (Fig. 3.24b). Finally, the ‘pit’ volume is eliminated by the LBE flow, leading to the formation of large craters on the steel surface (Fig. 3.24c). This mechanism implies that the occurrence of dissolution ‘pitting’ is associated with both steel surface and steel bulk, since both surface finish and residual stresses are expected to contribute to the formation of ‘pits’. These factors, in conjunction with the local HLM flow conditions, facilitate the local damage of the protective oxide scales, leading to locally enhanced dissolution corrosion damage. Once the oxide scales have been locally damaged, dissolution attack of the steel bulk and uninhibited ‘pit’ growth continue, due to the fact that the HLM becomes progressively more depleted in oxygen as it penetrates deeper into the steel.

Dissolution ‘pitting’ seems to affect all AuSS with compositions similar to that of 316L AuSS. Schroer et al. [188] reported the locally enhanced selective leaching of Ni and Cr (accompanied by Pb/Bi penetration into the steel) at a few locations in 1.4571 AuSS tubing used for long times (23,000–29,000 h) in the CORRIDA loop, KIT. The steel exposure conditions were: 550 °C, LBE C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt %, and ν ≈ 1.7 m/s. Many more dissolution ‘pits’, with a maximum depth of 1 mm, were observed on 1.4571 AuSS specimens tested in the CORRIDA loop for shorter periods of times (<12,564 h), under similar exposure conditions (550 °C, LBE C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt%, and ν ≈ 2 m/s). The difference in the severity of dissolution ‘pitting’ between loop tubing made of 1.4571 AuSS and corrosion specimens made of the same AuSS was not easy to explain. The authors suggested that the minimisation of LBE turbulence (e.g., by eliminating flow obstacles in the loop ducts or avoiding sites of abrupt flow diversion) might reduce the occurrence of severe localised damage caused by dissolution corrosion. Weisenburger et al. [172] and Balbaud-Célérier et al. [189] also attributed the occurrence of dissolution ‘pitting’ to the effects of locally turbulent HLM flow.

F/M steels are also not immune to dissolution ‘pitting’. Fig. 3.3 shows a deep (~227 μm) ‘pit’ in a EUROFER-97 F/M steel exposed to flowing LBE (ν ≈ 1.8 m/s) with C₀ ≈ 2.3 × 10⁻⁶ wt% at 550 °C for 3000 h. This ‘pit’ grew underneath the FeCr-containing oxide scales covering the steel surface; such defective oxides prevent the replenishment of the oxygen content at the LBE penetration fronts, which eventually become totally depleted in oxygen. The complete removal of oxygen from the LBE penetrations in the ‘pit’ volume prevents the precipitation of Cr-based oxides on the LBE penetration ‘walls’, which results in the continuous leaching of Cr outwards. The oxide residues on the steel surface tend to capture the steel alloying elements (Cr, Fe) that diffuse outwards as well as the oxygen that tries to diffuse inwards, promoting rather than decelerating the growth of the ‘pit’. Locally enhanced dissolution corrosion was reported in 9Cr F/M steels, including the T91, T92, E911, and EUROFER grades with slight differences in chemical composition, e.g., in the Cr and Si contents [101,181,182,190]. Schroer et al. [183] reported very severe localised dissolution corrosion damage (depth: ~1190 μm) in a “T91-B” steel (8.99 wt% Cr) exposed to oxygen-containing (C₀ ≈ 1 × 10⁻⁷ wt%), flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s) at 400 °C for 13,172 h in the CORRIDA loop (KIT), while a “T91-A” steel with a relatively high Cr content (9.44 wt%) did not suffer such extreme LMC damage under identical exposure conditions. This difference suggests that a higher Cr content in the “T91-A” steel promoted the formation of more stable oxides (e.g., Cr-based oxides), resulting in a better steel resistance to dissolution ‘pitting’. Interestingly, under similar exposure conditions, the severe localised dissolution corrosion damage was not observed in T91 (8.99 wt%) F/M steels tested in the CRAFT loop (SCK CEN), after even a longer exposure up to ~20,000 h. This may result from different local flow patterns in the two forced convection loops [190]. In addition to the Cr content, the severity of dissolution ‘pitting’ relies heavily on the test temperature and LBE oxygen content [101]. Upon increasing the exposure temperature from 400 °C to 450 °C, the “T91-B” steel (8.99 wt% Cr) exhibited a local dissolution attack of 960 μm in contact with oxygen-containing (C₀ ≈ 1 × 10⁻⁷ wt%) flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s) for only 8766 h; a longer exposure time (13,172 h) was required for a similar depth of LBE dissolution attack at 400 °C. The exposure time necessary for significant local dissolution corrosion damage is further shortened when the exposure temperature is elevated to 550 °C.

![Fig. 3.24. SEM images of the projected growth of 'pits' on the surface of 1.4970 and 1.4571 AuSS exposed to flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s, C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁷ wt %). Adapted from [43].](image-url)
At this higher temperature, a maximum local dissolution corrosion depth of \( \approx 190 \mu m \) developed after only 1007 h in contact with flowing liquid LBE. In the case of the EUROFER steel, a maximum local dissolution depth of \( \approx 1000 \mu m \) was observed after exposure to flowing LBE \( (v \approx 2 m/s) \) with \( C_0 \approx 1 \times 10^{-7} \text{wt}\% \) for \( \approx 2011 \) h, while exposure to flowing LBE with \( C_0 \approx 1 \times 10^{-6} \text{wt}\% \) for \( \approx 3000 \) h resulted in a much shallower local dissolution depth of \( \approx 250 \mu m \) [181]. Compared to T92 and E911 F/M steels, the EUROFER F/M steel is more susceptible to dissolution ‘pitting’ due to its finer-grained microstructure. Moreover, it was shown that lower LBE oxygen concentrations and higher exposure temperatures reduce the incubation time needed to initiate (local) dissolution corrosion damage [181].

3.2.3. Flow-assisted LMC (erosion/corrosion)

The effect of the HLM flow on the LMC behaviour of 316L/316 AuSS has been addressed in many studies. For instance, Kondo et al. [191] exposed 316L AuSS to flowing LBE \( (v \approx 2 m/s) \) for 1000 h at 550 °C. During these exposures, the liquid LBE oxygen concentration was maintained low \( (C_0 \approx 2 \times 10^{-3} \text{wt}\%) \), promoting both dissolution corrosion (depth of dissolution attack: \( \approx 250 \mu m \)) and erosion (erosion depth: \( \approx 100 \mu m \)). Based on their observations, the authors suggested the following erosion-corrosion mechanism for 316L AuSS exposed to similar conditions: first, steel dissolution occurs, followed by LBE penetration, primarily into the steel GBs. The intergranular LBE dissolution attack weakens the GBs, resulting in the detachment of loose grains (or grain clusters) by hydrodynamic shear forces applied by the LBE flow on the steel surface. The occasional detachment of large grain clusters imparts a jagged appearance to the steel surface, as shown in Fig. 3.25.

Moreover, the stability of oxide scales on T91 F/M steels exposed to flowing LBE with \( C_0 \approx 10^{-6} \text{wt}\% \) at 550 °C for 2000 h was negatively affected by erosion [192]. It was reported that the outer magnetite \( (\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4) \) scale adhered to the whole steel surface at an LBE flow rate of \( v \approx 1 \text{m/s} \), largely disappeared at \( v \approx 2 \text{m/s} \), and was completely removed at \( v \approx 3 \text{m/s} \). The inner FeCr-spinel oxide layer remained intact, even at a flow rate of \( v \approx 3 \text{m/s} \). A similar erosion/corrosion effect was observed in 410 steels \( (\text{Fe}-12\text{Cr}) \) exposed to oxygen-saturated, flowing LBE at 550 °C for 600 h by Chen et al. [193]. In that study, however, the outer magnetite scale was not removed by the LBE flow for a velocity up to \( v \approx 2.98 \text{m/s} \). Li et al. [194] observed different types of erosion-induced damage, including crack formation in both the oxide scales and the steel bulk, in T91 F/M steels exposed to fast-flowing \( (v \approx 1–5 \text{m/s}) \), oxygen-saturated liquid LBE, with a flow direction normal to the steel surface, at 400 °C for 1000 h. They also reported that the erosion-induced surface cracking of 304N AuSS, exposed to oxygen-saturated, flowing \( (v \approx 1 \text{m/s}) \) LBE at 400 °C for 1000 h, allowed LBE penetration into the steel bulk, causing dissolution corrosion damage in the sub-surface layer [195].

3.2.4. Fretting wear

The operation experience of commercial Gen-II/III light water reactors (LWRs) has demonstrated that fuel assemblies fail predominantly by “fretting wear”, i.e., a failure mechanism that is triggered by vibrations caused by the flow of the primary coolant and that affects mainly the contacts between fuel cladding tubes and spacer grids. Due to the acceleration of corrosion processes in the contacts between two metals (i.e., fuel cladding material and spacer grid material), fretting wear is considered a corrosion mechanism with chemical and mechanical aspects. Fretting wear is a degradation mechanism that is expected to affect the performance of Gen-IV LFR fuel assemblies as well. Therefore, Del Giacco et al. [37–39] studied the fretting wear behaviour of T91 F/M steels and 15-1STi AuSS in comparison with their surface-aluminised counterparts by exposing all steels to liquid Pb with \( C_0 \approx 10^{-6} \text{wt}\% \) at 450, 500 and 550 °C. Testing was carried out under a contact load of 15–75 N that was vertically applied to the rubbing surface, an oscillation frequency of 10 Hz, and an oscillatory amplitude of 35–165 μm. Their results showed that material loss rates increased invariably by fretting wear: for example, testing at 450 °C (oscillatory amplitude: 75 μm, contact load: 50 N) resulted in 10% loss of thickness in <1000 h. This was attributed to fretting wear-enhanced dissolution corrosion, as the rubbing of the steel surface against a counter specimen made of the same steel damaged the oxide scales, attacking the steel underneath. Due to its high Ni content, 15-1STi AuSS
underwent more severe HLM dissolution attack. Above 500 °C, oxidation-enhanced fretting wear was observed in T91 F/M steels, as these steels form thick oxide scales under similar exposure conditions (see Fig. 3.28); therefore, the continuous formation and mechanical dislodging of oxide scales favoured fretting wear. The work of Del Giacco et al. [37–39] showed that fretting wear can be mitigated by the steel surface alloying with Al, presumably due to the formation of a durable (i.e., wear-resistant) alumina ($\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$) scale on the steel surface. The surface-aluminised T91 F/M steel variant exhibited the best resistance to fretting wear up to 550 °C.

3.3. Factors affecting LMC

This section addresses the factors affecting the LMC behaviour of nuclear grade steels in contact with HLM coolants. These factors may be divided into those extrinsic to the steel, e.g., exposure temperature and duration, HLM oxygen concentration, HLM flow velocity, and those intrinsic to the steel, e.g., steel chemical composition, microstructure and thermomechanical state, surface finish. With respect to the factors that are intrinsic to the steel, the importance of defects (GBs, twins, inclusions) introduced either during steel processing and/or service due to thermomechanical loads and/or neutron irradiation is extensively addressed.

3.3.1. The role of exposure temperature

The influence of the exposure temperature on the LMC behaviour of 316L AuSS and similar steels is shown in Fig. 3.26 for static LBE conditions and Fig. 3.27 for flowing HLM conditions, respectively. As may be seen, irrespective of the presence or absence of HLM flow, increasing the exposure temperature above 400–450 °C promotes all LMC effects (oxidation, uniform and locally enhanced dissolution). Below 450 °C, both oxidation and (uniform/localised) dissolution corrosion become significantly milder, however, locally enhanced dissolution remains a concern even at temperatures <450 °C, as a corrosion depth of ~200 μm has been reported in contact with low-oxygen, static liquid LBE at 400 °C (Fig. 3.26). Moreover, the depth of the corrosion-affected layer can exceed 100 μm within relatively short times (2300–3000 h), when high exposure temperatures (565–570 °C) are combined with low concentrations of dissolved oxygen ($C_O \approx 10^{-11}$ wt%) in the liquid LBE [196].

Regarding the most severe localised dissolution (‘pitting’) damage, a depth of 620 μm was reported for 40% CW 1.4970 AuSS after ~2200 h in contact with static LBE ($C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ wt%) at 550 °C (see green box in Fig. 3.26). This damage may be attributed to the high density of deformation twins formed during the steel cold deformation; as will be explained in Section 3.3.6, deformation twin boundaries are paths of fast LBE ingress into the steel, hence, the deep dissolution corrosion damage in this case can be justified by the high density of deformation twin boundaries in the bulk of the CW 1.4970 AuSS [197]. In contact with flowing LBE ($v \approx 2$ m/s), severe localised dissolution of ~1200 μm in depth was reported for 1.4571 AuSS exposed for ~12,564 h at 550 °C in contact with moderately oxygenated liquid LBE ($C_O \approx 10^{-6}$ wt%) [43,188]. Disregarding any differences in steel chemical composition (1.4970 vs. 1.4571), LBE oxygen concentration ($C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ vs. $10^{-6}$ wt%), and most importantly, exposure duration (2200 h vs. 12,564 h), the deep dissolution...
Fig. 3.27. Corrosion layer thickness in 316L AuSS and similar steels (304L, 316Ti, 15-15Ti) exposed to flowing HLMs as a function of the exposure temperature. The magnified inset shows data acquired in the 500–600 °C range and corresponding to corrosion layer thicknesses between −160 μm and 80 μm. Data collected from Refs. [43,44,95,96,102,104,106,115,118,141,172,180,187–189,191,214–230].

Fig. 3.28. Corrosion layer thickness in T91 F/M and similar steels as a function of the exposure temperature in static HLMs. Steel grades: T91, F82H, Manet II, EM10 and Optifer IVc. HLMs: LBE, Pb, Bi, 36Pb-64Bi, 26Pb-74Bi. Data collected from Refs. [92,116,125,133,136,167,169–171,189,196,202–205,208–211,231,233–236]. Mechanisms: uniform oxidation (diamonds), uniform dissolution (circles), and locally enhanced dissolution (triangles).

‘pitting’ depth measured under flowing LBE conditions may partly be attributed to the fact that HLM flow does not allow the establishment of thick diffusion barrier layers at the steel/HLM interface. Such diffusion barrier layers are created by the (temperature-driven) dissolution of steel alloying elements into the HLM, and when they are not removed by the HLM flow (as in the case of static HLMs), they become saturated in dissolved steel alloying species, eventually delaying or stopping the further steel dissolution. The fact that the HLM flow reduces the thickness of the diffusion barrier layers at the steel/HLM interface, thus promoting the further steel dissolution explains the deeper (dissolution) corrosion depths typically observed in flowing LBE conditions (Fig. 3.27) as compared to static LBE conditions (Fig. 3.26).

Compared to static LBE conditions, oxidation of 316L and compositionally similar AuSS may appear less severe in flowing LBE conditions (Fig. 3.27), but this is most likely due to the continuous (partial) removal of the outer oxide scale layer (magnetite) by the HLM flow (erosion effects, see Section 3.2.3), resulting in an overall thinner oxide scale on the steel surface. In ideal conditions, oxide scale formation and removal by the HLM flow happen simultaneously and at such rates that do not allow the steel to ever remain unprotected by a superficial oxide scale. The two competing processes can reach a (temperature-dependent) equilibrium, when the HLM oxygen concentration permits the spontaneous oxide scale restoration while the HLM flow is not so high so as to cause severe material losses and total removal of the near-surface oxidised steel part.

The scatter in the existing corrosion data of grade 91 (T91) and compositionally similar F/M steels as a function of the exposure temperature is shown in Fig. 3.28 for static HLMs and Fig. 3.29 for flowing HLMs. Once more, the choice of the steel grade and/or HLM (Pb or LBE) does not seem to significantly impact the LMC effects, as all exposed steels behave similarly, irrespective of the HLM, at least for the reported exposures. As expected, the data displayed in Figs. 3.28 and 3.29 show that all LMC effects (oxidation, uniform and localised dissolution) on grade 91 and similar steels become aggravated as the exposure temperature increases above 400–450 °C. This indicates that despite the prevailing conviction that T91 and compositionally similar F/M steels are more LMC-resistant than AuSS, these steels demonstrate an enhanced susceptibility to LMC effects in the same temperature range as the AuSS (i.e., >400 °C). Interestingly, the maximum reported oxide scale thicknesses on T91 F/M steels are larger than the same thicknesses on 316L AuSS under static HLM conditions, while the opposite happens for the dissolution-affected zone thicknesses under static HLM conditions, i.e., 316L AuSS show deeper corrosion damage than T91 F/M steels. In simple terms, this means that T91 F/M steels are more prone to oxidation (i.e., the formation of rather thick oxide scales) than 316L AuSS in contact with similarly-oxygenated HLMS, most probably due to the fact that 316L AuSS contain more Cr than T91 F/M steels and this alloying element is characterised by a high affinity to the oxygen dissolved in HLM. On the other hand, 316L AuSS are more susceptible to HLM dissolution attack than T91 F/M steels, especially in oxygen-poor HLMS, due to their higher overall (cumulative) contents in highly soluble steel alloying elements (Ni, Mn and Cr).

In terms of the maximum reported corrosion layer thicknesses in T91 F/M steels under static HLM conditions, the thickest oxide scales (81–90 μm) formed on steels exposed at 630 °C for 300–700 h (red circle in Fig. 3.28) [171], while in flowing HLM conditions, the thickest oxide scales (76–128 μm) resulted from exposures at 550 °C for 10,000–15,000 h (red ellipse in Fig. 3.29) [115]. It is also

![Fig. 3.31. Corrosion layer thickness in 316L AuSS and similar steels as a function of the duration of exposure to static LBE. The magnified inset shows the evolution in corrosion layer thickness within the first 3000 h of exposure and for corrosion layer thicknesses between –100 μm and 60 μm. Data collected from Refs. [40,42,107,116,125,136,177,178,196–213].](image-url)
worthwhile mentioning that locally enhanced dissolution corrosion damage in T91 F/M and similar steels is significantly deeper than uniform dissolution corrosion damage occurring under similar test conditions (Fig. 3.30). Such differences are accentuated in flowing LBE conditions and they might again be associated with the fact that the HLM flow does not allow the establishment of thick diffusion barrier layers at the steel/HLM interface. Hence, when dissolution ‘pitting’ is favoured (either due to the test conditions or the nature/distribution of dissolution-promoting steel defects), the steel alloying elements dissolved in HLM are quickly removed by the HLM flow from the vicinity of the steel surface, promoting further dissolution attack. A similar trend is observed in 316L and similar AuSS exposed to flowing HLMs (Fig. 3.27).

Examples of the magnitude of differences between uniform and localised dissolution corrosion damage observed in T91 F/M or similar steels exposed to flowing LBE under similar conditions are: (a) uniform dissolution of 65 μm in depth was reported for the exposure of a T91 F/M steel at 550 °C for ~10,000 h to flowing liquid LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) with CO ≈ 5 × 10^−7−10^−5 wt% (single red arrow, Fig. 3.30) [231]; (b) locally enhanced dissolution of ~200 μm in depth resulted from exposing T91-A (9.44 wt% Cr) F/M steels at 550 °C for ~15,028 h to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) with CO ≈ 1.4 × 10^−6 wt% (two red arrows, Fig. 3.30) [232]; (c) a severe case of dissolution ‘pitting’ of ~1190 μm was reported for a T91 F/M steel exposed to flowing (v ≈ 2 m/s) LBE with CO ≈ 10^−7 wt% at 400 °C for 13,172 h. Such a deep HLM dissolution attack at otherwise moderate exposure conditions (400 °C, CO ≈ 10^−7 wt%) could be associated with possible local disturbances (e.g., ‘eddies’) in the HLM flow pattern. The long exposure time (13,172 h) could be partly accountable for the observed deep corrosion damage in the latter case, as other shorter exposures (2011–8766 h, Fig. 3.34) of T91-B (8.99 wt% Cr) and EUROFER F/M steels at 450–550 °C to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) with CO ≈ 10^−7 wt% resulted in deep (961–1000 μm) dissolution corrosion damage as well [101,181].

It is worthwhile noting that the same depth (~1190 μm) of locally enhanced dissolution corrosion resulted from exposing T91 F/M and 1.4571 AuSS for similar times (13,172 h vs. 12,564 h) to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) with comparable oxygen contents (CO ≈ 10^−7 wt % vs. CO ≈ 10^−6 wt%); however, the T91 F/M steel was exposed to 400 °C (Fig. 3.29 and Fig. 3.30), while the exposure temperature of 1.4571 AuSS was 550 °C (Fig. 3.27). Even if the dissolution ‘pitting’ damage in the T91 F/M steel was caused by local LBE flow turbulences, one cannot disregard the low-temperature susceptibility of T91 F/M steels to ‘pitting’ under certain exposure conditions (e.g., ‘eddies’ in the HLM flow pattern).

3.3.2. The role of exposure duration

The influence of the exposure duration on the LMC behaviour of 316L AuSS and compositionally similar steels is shown in Fig. 3.31 for static LBE conditions and Fig. 3.32 for flowing HLM conditions, respectively. As may be seen, after a certain amount of time (3000–4000 h) that depends on the HLM flow velocity, the oxide scale thickness does not increase further or, at least, not remarkably. On the contrary, prolonging the steel exposure appears to decrease the oxide scale thickness both in static and flowing HLM conditions. The reduction of oxide scale thickness is attributed to the periodic oxide spallation that occurs when the internal stresses built in the

![Fig. 3.32. Corrosion layer thickness in 316L AuSS and similar steels as a function of the duration of exposure to flowing HLMs. The magnified inset shows the evolution in corrosion layer thickness in the first 15,000 h of exposure and for corrosion layer thicknesses between ~80 μm and 80 μm. Data collected from Refs.[43,44,95,96,102,104,106,115,118,141,172,180,187–189,191,214–230].](image-url)
oxide scale during its growth reach a critical value that is sufficiently high to cause its mechanical failure. Moreover, oxide scale growth is controlled by both inward O diffusion and outward diffusion of steel alloying elements (in particular Fe, as this controls the growth of the outer magnetite layer) through the initially formed oxide scale; the thicker the oxide scale, the more time is needed for the aforementioned interdiffusion of elements, hence, the slower the further oxide scale growth. Therefore, it is not surprising that the oxide scales do not thicken linearly with the exposure duration, as the concurrent effects of oxide spallation (often assisted by the HLM flow) and oxide growth counterbalance each other, forcing the overall oxidation process to enter a steady state.

An interesting issue that merits discussion is the proposed ‘maximum allowed oxide scale thickness of 40 μm’ [30,118]. This oxide scale thickness is even considered by nuclear system designers as limiting the lifetime of components with a heat exchanging function, such as heat exchanger tubes. The reason for this is that oxide scales act as thermal insulators, therefore, when their thickness exceeds a certain critical value, the oxidised steel can no longer conduct the heat in an efficient manner. This can be a problem for both fuel cladding tubes and heat exchanger tubes. Since fuel assemblies are regularly replaced, this problem is not so critical for fuel cladding tubes; however, for components with a longer lifetime, such as heat exchangers, this might eventually mean the need for replacing the heat exchangers, which is a costly maintenance operation that also interrupts the reactor operation. The herein conducted review of existing LMC data revealed that the oxide scale thickness on 316L AuSS can indeed exceed the proposed limit of 40 μm, depending on the exposure conditions. In static conditions, a maximum oxide scale thickness of 50 μm was reported after exposing 316L AuSS for 2832 h at 540 °C in oxygen-saturated LBE [125]. In flowing conditions, a maximum oxide scale thickness of 48 μm was reported after exposing 316L AuSS for 7518 h at 550 °C to flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) with C_O ≈ 1.6 × 10^{-6} wt% [115]. The existing possibility of forming quite thick (>40 μm) oxide scales on 316L (and similar) AuSS within a relatively short period of time (<1 year), even in the presence of HLM flow and in contact with moderately oxygenated HLMSs, indicates that a perspective nuclear reactor system must be designed and operated in such a manner, so as to delay or even avoid the replacement of important components with a heat exchanging function.

Contrary to oxidation, dissolution corrosion does not stop after reaching a certain depth and, provided the right conditions, it can continue uninhibitedly until the steel is completely consumed. Dissolution corrosion is favoured by high temperatures (>450 °C, Figs. 3.26 and 3.27) and low HLM oxygen concentrations (C_O < 10^{-6} wt% for static HLMSs and C_O < 5 × 10^{-6} wt% for flowing HLMSs, Figs. 3.36 and 3.37). In the absence of oxide scales at the steel/HLM interface, relatively thick (>100 μm) and uniform dissolution-affected zones may be established rather quickly (2000–3000 h) on the steel surface (Figs. 3.31 and 3.32). However, the formation of oxide scales on the steel surface is not sufficient to prevent dissolution corrosion, as local defects in the oxide scales can allow the HLM ingress into the base steel and the development of dissolution ‘pits’ beneath the oxide scales (see Fig. 3.3). Locally enhanced dissolution corrosion (‘pitting’) is usually also promoted by the coupled effects of high temperature and low HLM oxygen concentration, reaching large depths of attack (200–620 μm) within short periods of time (1000–3000 h). For example, 316Ti AuSS samples removed from the ‘hot leg’ of the CORRIDA forced convection loop underwent severe dissolution corrosion damage with a record...

\[ h = \sqrt{K_p t} - \frac{2}{3} K_r t \]

\[ K_p = 1.48 \times 10^{-16} \text{ m}^2/\text{s} \]

\[ K_r = 1.01 \times 10^{-12} \text{ m/s} \]

Fig. 3.35. Thickness of oxide scales on T91 F/M steels as a function of exposure duration in flowing LBE. All data resulted from steel exposures at 550 °C to oxygen-containing LBE (\( C_O \approx 10^{-6} \text{ to } 10^{-5} \text{ wt%} \)). The red curve corresponds to the oxide scale growth law suggested for HT-9 F/M steels by Zhang [30,134]. (For interpretation of the references to colour in this figure legend, the reader is referred to the web version of this article.)
depth of ~2500 μm (Fig. 3.32); these steel samples were exposed to oxygen-containing (CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt%), flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s) at 450–550 °C for >66,000 h. The fact that dissolution ‘pitting’ is capable of yielding severe local corrosion damage in relatively short times makes it a real concern for Gen-IV LFRs, as it may lead to the untimely failure of thin-walled components. Understanding the causes of dissolution ‘pitting’ – these are either associated with steel defects or with weaknesses in the design of the nuclear system – is of paramount importance, as it is impossible to predict the exact locations where ‘pits’ will form, and it is also technically challenging to detect them.

The scatter in the available LMC data of T91 and similar F/M steels as a function of the exposure duration is shown in Fig. 3.33 for static and Fig. 3.34 for flowing HLMs. As expected, the thickness of the corrosion layer caused either by oxidation, uniform dissolution or locally enhanced dissolution increases with the steel exposure duration. For example, the thickness of the oxide scale on the surface of T91 F/M steels exposed to static 26 %Pb-74 %Bi at 630 °C increased from 55 to 90 μm as the exposure time increased from 110 to 710 h, respectively (red ellipse in Fig. 3.33) [171].

Many studies on the oxidation behaviour of T91 and compositionally similar F/M steels showed that at any moment during the steel exposure, the oxide scale thickness is defined by two competing processes: (a) oxide scale formation (parabolic law), and (b) oxide scale removal by the HLM. The curve corresponding to Eq. (3-10) is plotted in Fig. 3.35 against a set of data resulting from T91 F/M steel exposures to oxygen-containing (CO ≈ 10⁻⁶–10⁻⁵ wt%), flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s) at 550 °C. This figure shows a general agreement between the oxide scale growth curve for HT-9 F/M steels and the available oxidation data for T91 F/M steels, although several data points show deviations from the curve representing the HT-9 oxide growth law. These deviations may be partly attributed to differences in the oxidation behaviour of the two steel grades, but may also stem from the reliability of the values of experimental constants proposed by Zhang [30,134], as the latter were determined based on a limited amount of experimental data.

Under static HLM conditions (Fig. 3.33), localised dissolution became prevalent for T91 and compositionally similar F/M steels after an exposure of 3000 h, yielding the maximum localised dissolution depth of ~200 μm in T91 F/M steels. Moreover, the incubation period needed for visible localised dissolution was much shorter (<1000 h) under flowing HLM conditions (Fig. 3.34). It can also be seen that noticeable, locally enhanced dissolution started within the first 1000 h of exposure, reaching a dissolution depth of ~500 μm in EUROFER steels, while other F/M steels suffered non-negligible localised dissolution as well. The localised dissolution depth in EUROFER F/M steels increased to ~1000 μm after 2011 h of exposure at 550 °C to flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s, CO ≈ 10⁻⁷ wt%) (Fig. 3.34). The most severe case of locally enhanced dissolution corrosion of ~1190 μm was reported for T91 F/M steels exposed to oxygen-containing (CO ≈ 10⁻⁷ wt%), flowing LBE (ν ≈ 2 m/s) at 400 °C for 13,172 h (Fig. 3.34).

### 3.3.3. The role of HLM oxygen concentration

The existing experimental data regarding the effect of the oxygen concentration dissolved in the HLM on the LMC behaviour of...
316L AuSS and similar steels exposed to static LBE are compiled in Fig. 3.36. Despite the fact that dissolution is the prevalent LMC mechanism at low HLM oxygen concentrations \((C_O < 10^{-7} \text{ wt\%})\) and oxidation prevails at high HLM oxygen concentrations \((C_O > 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%})\), there is a 'transition' range of oxygen concentrations \((10^{-8} \text{ wt\%} < C_O < 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%})\), where oxidation and dissolution tend to appear concurrently for exposure temperatures lower than 500 °C. In this range, oxidation has also been reported to change into dissolution corrosion after a certain exposure time, a phenomenon that mainly depends on the exact combination of exposure temperature and HLM oxygen concentration. It is obvious that under such exposure conditions, the oxide scales covering the steel surface are rather defective and thus not adequately protective, allowing the HLM penetration into the base steel after some time. As already mentioned, when the HLM reaches the steel bulk, dissolution attack starts underneath the oxide scales. This is an undesirable situation, as the defective oxide scales remaining on the steel surface can neither stop the outward diffusion of steel alloying elements nor the inward diffusion of HLM (Pb/Bi) atoms, often leading to dissolution 'pitting' (see examples in Figs. 3.3 and 3.7).

The dissolution corrosion data in Fig. 3.36 correspond to uniform LBE corrosion, i.e., the thickness of the dissolution-affected zone remains the same over the entire steel surface with few minor fluctuations. The depth of uniform dissolution rarely exceeds 200 μm, except if the LBE oxygen concentration is very low [196,202,205]. Note that both uniform and locally enhanced dissolution can occur even under oxygen-saturated HLM conditions when the exposure temperature exceeds 550 °C. This indicates that at these elevated temperatures, the oxide scales become permeable to the HLM, allowing its penetration into the steel bulk. One of the possible causes of the latter is the known magnetite/wüstit phase transformation at ~570 °C. These observations support the fact that dissolution corrosion, and in particular dissolution 'pitting', are favoured by low HLM oxygen concentrations, high exposure temperatures, or combinations of both.

Fig. 3.37 compiles the existing data relating to the LMC behaviour of 316L AuSS and similar steels exposed to flowing HLMs (Pb, LBE) with various oxygen contents. One may readily observe that oxidation occurs mainly at HLM oxygen concentrations \(C_O \geq 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%}\), while dissolution corrosion becomes progressively more dominant at \(C_O \leq 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ wt\%}\). Both oxidation and dissolution corrosion operate at intermediate HLM oxygen contents, i.e., \(10^{-6} \text{ wt\%} < C_O < 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ wt\%}\), competing against each other. In this HLM oxygen concentration range, the exact exposure conditions (i.e., temperature, duration, HLM flow velocity) will determine which of the two LMC mechanisms is the predominant one. Comparing static HLM data (Fig. 3.36) with flowing HLM data (Fig. 3.37), the HLM oxygen concentration below which dissolution corrosion is predominant at temperatures <550 °C increases from \(C_O \approx 10^{-8}-10^{-7} \text{ wt\%}\) in static LBE to \(C_O \approx 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%}\) in flowing HLMs. This suggests that safeguarding the protectiveness of the oxide scales on the steel surface requires higher HLM oxygen concentrations in flowing HLMs as compared to static HLMs. This could be attributed to the following reasons: (a) oxide scale formation and growth are faster at higher HLM oxygen concentrations, allowing the restoration of oxide scales that are affected by the erosive action of the flowing HLM, and (b) the diffusion barrier layers that are established at the steel/HLM interfaces are thinner under flowing HLM conditions. Such diffusion barrier layers form even when the steels are oxidised, as oxide

![Fig. 3.37. Corrosion layer thickness in 316L AuSS and similar steels (316, 1.4571, 18Cr-10Ni-Ti, 08 × 16H11M3) as a function of the oxygen content in flowing HLMs. Data corresponding to uncertain HLM oxygen contents are indicated by special symbols and “\(C_O?\)” in the figure legend. Data collected from Refs. [43,44,95,96,102,104,106,115,118,141,172,180,187–189,191,214–230].](image-url)
Fig. 3.38. Corrosion layer thickness in T91 and compositionally-similar F/M steels, as a function of the oxygen concentration in static HLMs. Steel grades: T91, F82H, Manet II, EM10, Optifer IVc, EP823, S2439 and S2440; HLMs: Pb, LBE, and Bi. Data corresponding to uncertain HLM oxygen contents are indicated by “$C_0 ?$” in the figure legend. Data collected from Refs. [92,116,133,136,167,169–171,189,196,198,202–205, 208–211,231,233–236]. Mechanisms: uniform oxidation (diamonds), uniform dissolution (circles), and locally enhanced dissolution (triangles).

Fig. 3.39. Corrosion layer thickness in T91 and compositionally-similar F/M steels, as a function of the oxygen concentration in flowing HLMs. Steel grades: T91, F82H, Optifer IVc, EM10, STBA26, STBA28, EUROFER-97, E911 and P92; HLMs: Pb and LBE. Data corresponding to uncertain HLM oxygen contents are indicated by “$C_0 ?$” in the figure legend. The bars indicate cases of localised dissolution resulting from exposures to $C_0$ ranges. Data collected from Refs. [92,101,115,117,180,181,183,185,187,189–191,215–217,219,225,227,230–232,234,237–240]. Mechanisms: uniform oxidation (diamonds), uniform dissolution (circles), and locally enhanced dissolution (triangles).
scales might be incapable of fully preventing the interdiffusion of species (i.e., outward diffusion of steel alloying elements, inward diffusion of Pb/Bi). When the diffusion barrier layers at the steel/HLM interfaces are sufficiently thick (e.g., under static HLM conditions), they can delay the further steel dissolution.

Moreover, careful examination of the available LMC data indicates that locally enhanced dissolution corrosion is primarily facilitated by elevated exposure temperatures, especially >550 °C, but it may also occur at lower temperatures (450–460 °C), when the HLM is rather poor in oxygen (C_O < 10^{-7} wt%). Localised corrosion has been attributed to local disturbances in the HLM flow pattern (e.g., HLM flow instabilities, turbulences) in some prior studies [118,172]. Local HLM flow turbulences can cause severe material losses within short periods of time, resulting in deep LMC damage. Also, specific steel microstructural features (e.g., annealing twins in coarse-grained steels; Fig. 3.4) can promote dissolution ‘pitting’ (see Section 3.3.6). The deepest localised dissolution (~1200 h) was reported for 1.4571 AuSS exposed to moderately oxygenated (C_O ≈ 10^{-6} wt%), flowing LBE (v ≈ 2 m/s) at 550 °C for 12,564 h; in this case, the deep damage can be attributed to the prolonged exposure (12,564 h) at a high temperature (550 °C).

The existing experimental data on T91 and similar F/M steels are compiled as a function of the HLM oxygen concentration in static (Fig. 3.38) and flowing (Fig. 3.39) conditions. All F/M steels showed similar LMC behaviours, which is not surprising considering their similar chemical compositions. Moreover, the LMC behaviours of these steels were comparable, irrespective of the HLMs used for steel exposure. One should point out, however, that the limited availability of experimental data from steel exposures to HLMs other than liquid LBE does not permit confident conclusions with respect to the relative corrosiveness of the employed HLMs.

One should also mention that the confidence in some of the reported LMC data is rather limited, due to the fact that the amount of dissolved oxygen in the HLMs was poorly monitored during the steel exposures. These data points are indicated by “C_O?” in the legends of Figs. 3.36–3.39. Moreover, the data reported in several studies were associated with exposures to rather broad C_O ranges and not to single C_O values (Fig. 3.39). This makes the interpretation of the experimental data very challenging, as it is impossible to correlate the reported LMC results to specific C_O levels in the HLMs. From the pool of data that were acquired from exposures to HLMs with significantly variable C_O levels (e.g., by two orders of magnitude or more), the data that show deep dissolution are connected with lines that extend over the corresponding (reported) C_O range in Fig. 3.39. This gives a more accurate impression of the exposure conditions that may yield dissolution corrosion depths >50 μm, as a result of exposing T91 and similar F/M steels to different HLMs (Pb, LBE).

Despite the uncertainties in the available experimental data, one may identify some general trends in the LMC behaviour of T91 and similar F/M steels as a function of the HLM oxygen concentration, C_O. For example, Fig. 3.38 shows that by increasing the HLM oxygen concentration from C_O ≈ 4 × 10^{-9} wt% to C_O ≈ 4 × 10^{-3} wt%, oxidation is promoted in static HLMs, producing oxide scale thicknesses >100 μm. Even though oxidation is the predominant LMC mechanism at HLM oxygen concentrations C_O > 10^{-4} wt%, dissolution corrosion was also observed at high HLM oxygen concentrations for exposures at 600 °C (see yellow triangular area in Fig. 3.38). This again shows that at such high temperatures, the oxide scales are not adequately protective, allowing the penetration of LBE through the oxide scales and the eventual attack of the base steel. Between C_O ≈ 4 × 10^{-9} wt% and C_O ≈ 4 × 10^{-6} wt%, both oxidation and dissolution can take place, while dissolution corrosion is the predominant LMC mechanism at C_O < 4 × 10^{-9} wt%. In flowing HLMs (Fig. 3.39), dissolution corrosion (uniform and localised) prevails below C_O ≈ 2 × 10^{-7} wt%, while for HLM oxygen concentrations...
between \( C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-7} \) wt% and \( C_O \approx 1 \times 10^{-5} \) wt%, both oxidation and dissolution corrosion can occur. In particular, deep (961–1190 \( \mu \)m) localised dissolution damage was found after exposures of 2011–13,172 h at 400–550 °C in moderately oxygenated \( (C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-7} \) wt%), flowing LBE \( (v \approx 2 \) m/s) (green rectangular area in Fig. 3.39). The fact that deep (~1190 \( \mu \)m) localised dissolution damage can occur even under mild reactor-relevant conditions, i.e., at a low temperature (400 °C) and in contact with moderately oxygenated LBE \( (C_O \approx 1 \times 10^{-7} \) wt%) circulating at a typical flow velocity \( (v \approx 2 \) m/s), is a concern.

Similar to 316L AuSS, the HLM oxygen concentration below which dissolution corrosion (both uniform and localised) becomes the predominant LMC mechanism in T91 F/M and similar steels shifts to higher values in contact with flowing HLMs \( (C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-7} \) wt%) as compared to static HLMs \( (C_O \approx 4 \times 10^{-9} \) wt%). As mentioned earlier, this may be attributed to two reasons: (a) oxide scales are affected by the erosive action of flowing HLMs, requiring higher HLM concentrations to remain protective, and (b) the diffusion barrier layers at the steel/HLM interface are thinner in flowing HLMs, thereby becoming less efficient in preventing the further dissolution of steel alloying elements through the (non-protective) oxide scales on the steel surface.

### 3.3.4. The role of HLM flow velocity

The influence of HLM flow velocity on the LMC behaviour of 316L and similar AuSS is shown in Fig. 3.40, for both static and flowing HLM conditions. The HLM flow velocity in testing under isothermal static conditions was assumed to be \( v \approx 0 \) m/s, except for testing under non-isothermal static conditions, where limited HLM movement was caused by thermal convection [201].

As may be observed from Fig. 3.40, both uniform and locally enhanced dissolution occur regardless of the HLM flow velocity. As already mentioned, localised dissolution is promoted by combinations of high exposure temperatures and low HLM oxygen concentrations, and this happens regardless of the precise HLM flow velocity (e.g., for HLM flow velocities in the \( v \approx 0–1.8 \) m/s range; Fig. 3.40). This observation corroborates the idea that local disturbances in the HLM flow pattern (e.g., the local occurrence of ‘eddies’) affect the LMC behaviour of 316/316L AuSS more than the average HLM flow rate for \( v \leq 2 \) m/s. Nonetheless, the severity of localised dissolution corrosion is associated with the HLM flow velocity, as when this becomes equal to \( v \approx 2 \) m/s, the depth of localised dissolution damage increases to the maximum depth of ~1200 \( \mu \)m (see green rectangle in Fig. 3.40).

The available LMC data on T91 and similar F/M steels are presented in Fig. 3.41 as a function of the HLM flow velocity; this figure comprises only the data acquired from tests in liquid LBE and Pb. The largest part of the data resulted from exposures to liquid LBE that was either static \( (v \approx 0 \) m/s) or circulated in a forced convection loop at \( v \approx 2 \) m/s, while few data points resulted from exposures to liquid LBE flowing at \( v \approx 1 \) m/s. Based on the data collection in Fig. 3.41, it can be inferred that both uniform and localised dissolution can occur regardless of the HLM flow velocity, however, upon increasing the HLM flow velocity to \( v \approx 2 \) m/s, locally enhanced dissolution corrosion becomes more severe, resulting in damage depths in the 961–1190 \( \mu \)m range, depending on the exposure temperature and duration. This conclusion is similar to that drawn from the available experimental data on 316L and similar AuSS

![Fig. 3.41. Corrosion layer thickness in T91 and compositionally similar F/M steels (T91, F82H, Optifer IVc, EM10, STBA26, STBA28, EUROFER, E911, and P92) as a function of the HLM flow velocity. Data collected from Refs. [92,101,115,117,172,180,181,183,185,187,189–191,215–217, 219,225,227,230–232,234,237–240]. Mechanisms: uniform oxidation (diamonds), uniform dissolution (circles), and locally enhanced dissolution (triangles).](image-url)
Fig. 3.42. Influence of different steel alloying elements on the LMC resistance of low-alloy steels exposed to flowing LBE ($v = 6$ m/s) at $600 \, ^\circ$C. Adapted from [106].

Fig. 3.43. EPMA† elemental maps showing the correlation of chemical bands with the local LBE dissolution attack in a SA 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor ($C_O < 10^{-11}$ wt%), static LBE at $500 \, ^\circ$C for 1000 h. Bands poorer in Ni are more attacked than bands richer in Ni. Adapted from [177].
The steel chemical composition is the overarching factor that is intrinsic to the steel and affects greatly its compatibility with a specific HLM coolant. The effect of steel alloying elements, such as Cr, Ti, Nb, Si, and Al, on the LBE corrosion resistance was studied by Gorynin et al. [106] (Fig. 3.42). Fig. 3.42 shows that, increasing the concentration of these elements in low-alloy steels decreases sharply the weight loss in contact with fast-flowing LBE ($v \approx 6$ m/s) at 600 °C. The most effective steel alloying elements against LBE corrosion are Al and Si. More specifically, for Al or Si additions higher than 2 wt%, the steel weight loss is negligible. This section will provide more information on the effect of various steel alloying elements on the steel corrosion behaviour in contact with HLMs.

**Nickel (Ni):** among the main alloying elements of 316L AuSS and similar steels, Ni has the highest solubility in liquid Pb and LBE, approaching 10 wt% in the latter at 700 °C. Therefore, Ni is the first steel alloying element to dissolve in the HLM, leaving behind micro-cavities in the steel that are subsequently filled with LBE, thereby facilitating the dissolution of other steel alloying elements (e.g., the dissolution of Cr is easier in oxygen-depleted LBE, and LBE becomes progressively depleted in oxygen as it penetrates deeper into the steel). Schroer et al. [102,115] remarked that the formation of a protective Cr- (and Si-rich) oxide scale on the steel surface might result in Ni segregation at the steel/oxide interface. The local damage of this oxide scale is followed by the fast HLM dissolution attack of the Ni-enriched layer and the further attack of the base steel, often leading to the formation of sites of locally enhanced dissolution corrosion.

Klok et al. [177] reported that periodic fluctuations in the chemical composition (esp. in the Ni content) of industrial-sized AuSS heats, a phenomenon known as ‘chemical banding’, resulted in local disturbances of the dissolution front. This was observed in 60% CW 316L AuSS specimens exposed to oxygen-poor ($CO < 10^{-11}$ wt%), static liquid LBE for 1000 h at 500 °C. Surprisingly, bands richer in Ni (10.4 wt% Ni) were less attacked by LBE than bands poorer in Ni (8.2 wt% Ni), as shown in Fig. 3.43, despite the fact that Ni is the most soluble in LBE steel alloying element (Fig. 3.18). Chemical banding results from the mechanical alignment (e.g., by means of cold rolling) of steel alloying element segregations stemming from melt solidification. Differences in the relative resistance of the chemical bands to dissolution corrosion were attributed to differences in the distribution of steel defects (e.g., deformation twins) that favour LBE dissolution attack. The latter stem from differences in the Ni content of the chemical bands, as Ni defines band deformability by affecting the steel stacking fault energy (i.e., energy required to form stacking faults that interfere with dislocation motion) in each band.

Fig. 3.44. SEM† images and EDS† line scans of the dissolution front in a SA 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor ($CO < 10^{-9}$ wt%) static LBE at 500 °C for 3282 h: (a,c) selective leaching of Ni, Mn and Cr; (b,d) non-selective leaching of Ni, Mn, Cr and Fe. This steel specimen was fabricated from the same SA 316L AuSS heat showing chemical banding in Fig. 3.43. Adapted from [40].
band. Since Ni increases the stacking fault energy (SFE) of the steel, bands richer in Ni contain less deformation twins, explaining why they suffer less LBE dissolution attack as compared to bands poorer in Ni, which contain more deformation twins. Since chemical banding in industrial-sized steel heats is associated with differences in band deformability and, therefore, in the density of defects that promote dissolution corrosion, it can also change the dissolution corrosion mechanism from selective leaching to non-selective leaching. This is shown in Fig. 3.44 for a SA 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (\(C_O < 10^{-8}\) wt\%), static liquid LBE at 500 °C for 3282 h [40]. The dissolution mechanism changed periodically from selective leaching (Fig. 3.44a) to non-selective leaching (Fig. 3.44b) at intervals of ~45 \(\mu\)m, in accordance with the width of the chemical bands in this cold-rolled, industrial-sized steel heat (see also Fig. 3.43). The EDS line scans in Fig. 3.44 show that the Ni content in the bands undergoing selective leaching is slightly higher than 10 wt\%, while the Ni content in the bands suffering non-selective leaching is lower than 10 wt\%. This suggests that the threshold Ni content of (316L) AuSS, which can change the dissolution corrosion mechanism from selective leaching to non-selective leaching by affecting the steel SFE, is around 10 wt\%.

Moreover, the selective leaching of Ni can eventually lead to steel ferritisation, i.e., the austenite-to-ferrite phase transformation, as mentioned earlier. Ferrite is sensitive to LME, therefore, (brittle) crack formation is facilitated in ferritised zones of AuSS that are exposed to liquid Pb/LBE while being subjected to external mechanical loads. The combined effect of steel ferritisation caused by the selective leaching of Ni with the plastic strain-induced martensite phase transformation on the LME susceptibility of AuSS will be discussed in more detail in Section 4.5.

**Chromium (Cr):** Cr has also a relatively high solubility in liquid Pb and LBE as compared to Fe, Mo, or Si, thus contributing to the susceptibility of 316L AuSS and similar steels to dissolution corrosion in contact with these two HLMs (Fig. 3.18). First, it is important to note that the types of oxide scales formed on steels in air depend on their Cr content. For \(Cr < 2\) wt\%, Fe-based oxides are formed; for \(Cr \approx 9\) wt\%, duplex Fe-based and FeCr-based oxides are formed; for \(Cr \approx 16\) wt\%, pitting corrosion and duplex Fe-based and FeCr-based oxides are observed, and for \(Cr > 28\) wt\%, Cr-based oxides are formed [228]. The oxidation behaviour of steels in liquid Pb and LBE is similar to their behaviour in air, thus the Cr content of both AuSS and 9Cr F/M steels favours the formation of duplex magnetite (outer) and FeCr-spinel (inner) oxide scales. Usually, Cr- and Si-rich oxides are more protective than Fe-based ones; however, the efficiency of an oxide scale as metal diffusion barrier depends on its density and lack of defects, which in turn depend on both test temperature and HLM oxygen concentration. One might expect that steel exposures to high HLM oxygen concentrations promote the formation of thick, defect-rich oxide scales, as steel oxidation under such conditions (especially at high temperatures) proceeds fast, therefore, the probability of forming perfect (i.e., defect-free, dense) oxide scales is low. On the other hand, steel exposures to moderate conditions (i.e., moderate HLM oxygen concentrations and exposure temperatures) are expected to (slowly) form dense and defect-free oxide scales that are more protective than their thicker and less dense counterparts. Moreover, the high Cr contents of 9Ti F/M and ODS ferritic steels result in the formation of more protective Cr-based oxide scales as compared to steels with lower Cr contents. The better protectiveness of Cr-based oxide scales is reflected in the longer incubation times needed for the onset of dissolution corrosion [101,225,241].

**Manganese (Mn):** The effect of Mn on the steel LMC behaviour has not yet been systematically investigated. As pointed out by Yamaki et al. [178], the solubility of Mn in liquid LBE is very high (2.3 wt\% at 500 °C), making it comparable to the solubility of Ni (2.7 wt\% at 500 °C). Interestingly, Johnson et al. [242] reported that the concentration of Mn tended to increase at the GBs of 9Cr steels during exposure to liquid LBE (\(C_O \approx 3-5 \times 10^{-6}\) wt\%, \(v \approx 1.9\) m/s) at 550 °C for 1000–3000 h. Combining this information with the fact that dissolution corrosion in 316/316L AuSS starts invariably by the HLM penetration into the steel GBs (where Cr also tends to segregate), one may assume that Mn facilitates the onset of dissolution corrosion; of course, this hypothesis must be further confirmed experimentally. Another contribution of Mn to the susceptibility of 316L/316L AuSS to dissolution corrosion, possibly in terms of dissolution ‘pitting’, is via the formation of MnS precipitates, as suggested by Schroer et al. [115]. As discussed in Section 3.2.2.3, the presence of (sizeable) MnS precipitates close to the steel surface enables the HLM ingress into the steel bulk via the steel/MnS precipitate interfaces [40].

**Molybdenum (Mo):** Soler et al. [210] partly attributed the difference in the LMC behaviour of 304L and 316L AuSS to the presence of Mo in the latter (2.0–3.0 wt\%). They found that the exposure of 316L AuSS to well-oxygenated (\(C_O \approx 4.7 \times 10^{-4}-2 \times 10^{-3}\) wt\%) static liquid LBE at 600 °C for \(\leq 1500\) h resulted in the formation of a duplex magnetite/FeCr-spinel oxide scale. Elemental analysis of the duplex oxide scale revealed the segregation of Mo in the inner FeCr-spinel layer; in fact, Mo appears to promote the formation of duplex magnetite/FeCr-spinel oxide scales. On the other hand, exposing 304L AuSS to the same conditions resulted in the formation of a thin chromia (Cr2O3) scale on the steel surface. One should mention, however, that 304L AuSS are richer in Cr (18–20 wt\% Cr) than 316L AuSS (16–18 wt\% Cr), a fact that might partly explain the formation of chromia on 304L as opposed to the formation of FeCr-spinel on 316L. The LMC resistance of both AuSS was found to be satisfactory at these exposure conditions [210]. The segregation of Mo in the porous, rather thick (~30 \(\mu\)m) oxide scale formed on 316L exposed for 959 h at 550 °C was reported by Takahashi et al. [224]. Il’inčev et al. [223] reported that Mo impedes the passivation of 316L AuSS, which may dissolve at a rate of 1000–2000 \(\mu\)m/year when not passivated. In their study, 304, 304L, and 316 AuSS were exposed for 1000 h at 500 °C to slow-flowing (\(v \approx 1–2\) cm/s) LBE with two different oxygen concentrations, i.e., \(C_O \approx 3-4 \times 10^{-6}\) wt\% and \(2 \times 10^{-5}\) wt\%. They found that the dissolution rate of mechanically ground 316 AuSS was about 400–1600 \(\mu\)m/year, while that of ground 304/304L AuSS was \(< 400\) \(\mu\)m/year under both exposure conditions. If this difference is indeed attributed to the presence of Mo in 316L AuSS, then it may be suggested that Mo has an adverse effect on the steel LMC resistance. In fact, the effect of Mo depends on the HLM oxygen concentration. For instance, Mo proved to be highly LMC-resistant in contact with static liquid LBE (\(C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-4}\) wt\%) at 700 °C for 1000 h [82], presumably due to its very low solubility in low-oxygen HLMs (e.g., \(< 1\) ppm in liquid Pb at 700 °C [243]) that does not really drive its dissolution in HLMs. By contrast, Mo underwent severe oxidation when exposed to oxygen-saturated liquid LBE after only 100 h at 600 °C [244].
Silicon (Si): numerous studies have reported that the addition of Si to the steel improves the LMC resistance of both 316 and similar AuSS [188,202,207,245], as well as ferritic steels [92,111,245-249]. For example, Kurata and Saito [202] reported the better resistance of Si-containing 316L AuSS (2.43 wt% Si in Si-316SS vs. 0.69 wt% Si in 316L) to dissolution corrosion when compared to normal 316L AuSS. By exposing both steels to oxygen-saturated, static liquid LBE at 550 °C for 3000 h, the authors found that the uniform ferritisation depth in 316L AuSS was ~100 μm, while the ferritisation of SI-316L AuSS was very sparse and localised. Also, Kurata and Futakawa [207] reported that the LMC resistance of 18Cr-20Ni-5Si steels was better than that of 316L AuSS (0.69 wt% Si) exposed to oxygen-saturated, static liquid LBE for 3000 h at 550 °C. They found that a highly protective, Si-rich (probably SiO2) oxide scale formed upon the outward diffusion of Ni and Cr, protecting the steel from LBE dissolution attack.

For 9Cr-1.5Si ferritic steels, it was reported that the addition of Si resulted in much thinner and more protective oxide scales when compared to traditional 9Cr steels with a typical Si content after exposure to static liquid LBE (C0 ~ 2.5 × 10^{-5} wt%) at 550 °C for 1372 h. However, the favourable effect of the 1.5 wt% Si addition became insignificant at 550 °C when the LBE oxygen concentration decreased to C0 ~ 4.4 × 10^{-6} wt% [245]. The same phenomenon was also observed in 316 AuSS doped with 2.4 wt% Si [245]. The experimental results of 10Cr-2Si steels exposed to flowing (v ~ 1 m/s) LBE with C0 ~ 10^{-8} wt% or C0 ~ 10^{-6} wt% at 550 °C for 3116 h showed that the produced oxide scales were mostly detached, and only a thin Cr- or Cr/Si-rich oxide scale remained adherent to the steel surface [250]. Studies on the LMC behaviour of the Russian steel EP-823 (12Cr-2Si) exposed to flowing (v ~ 2 m/s), oxygen-containing liquid LBE (C0 ~ 1–2 × 10^{-6} wt%) at 470 °C showed that thinner duplex oxide scales with Si enriched inner layers (i.e., FeCr-spinel) covered the whole surface, in comparison to other similar F/M steels [238], whereas an increase in the exposure temperature to 550 °C led to the formation of a single-layer scale and the absence of the outer magnetite layer [199,238]. The LMC behaviour of EP-823 F/M steels is different in contact with static liquid LBE. It was reported that an IOZ layer was formed after exposing such steels to oxygen-saturated static LBE at 490 °C for 5000 h, in addition to the formation of the typical duplex oxide scales [92]. The IOZ layer was found to be evident in the first 1000 h of the exposure to liquid Pb at 550 °C. Extending the exposure time for another 1000–2000 h led to the disappearance of the IOZ layer, while the material loss under these exposure conditions for such steels was larger than that for similar steels doped with only 0.5 wt% Si [122]. Particularly, increasing the exposure temperature to 650 °C, severe oxidation occurred in 100 h, leading to the formation of very thick and porous oxides with a thickness of ~500 μm [123]. Compared to T91 F/M steels, the oxide scales formed on EP-823 F/M steels after their exposure to oxygen-saturated, static liquid LBE at 550 °C for 1500 h were found to be harder and stiffer, resulting in higher susceptibility to cracking [251]. Schreoer et al. [247] studied the LMC behaviour of 9Cr-3Si steels 1.4718 (X45CrSi9-3) exposed to flowing (v ~ 2 m/s) liquid LBE with C0 ~ 10^{-7} wt% and C0 ~ 10^{-6} wt% at 450 °C and 550 °C for 8000 h. They observed improvement of the steel LMC resistance at 450 °C in contact with moderately oxygenated (C0 ~ 10^{-6} wt%) liquid LBE, whereas the benefits from Si doping became unclear at 550 °C, and even an adverse effect was found in high-oxygen liquid LBE at that temperature. Moreover, it should be pointed out that, despite the beneficial effect of Si addition under specific exposure conditions, the ductility and fracture toughness of Si-enriched steels are deteriorated and this type of steels is highly susceptible to LME [251] as well as radiation embrittlement [252].

Titanium (Ti): the role of Ti additions on the LMC behaviour of 316L/316L AuSS is not completely clear. It has been reported that Ti-containing steels were subjected to deep localised corrosion under flowing HLM conditions for no clear reason [44]. On the other hand, Ilincic et al. [223] reported that 321 AuSS (06Cr18Ni10Ti) proved to be resistant to dissolution corrosion when exposed for 1000 h at 550 °C to slow-flowing (v ~ 1–2 cm/s) liquid LBE with C0 ~ 3–4 × 10^{-6} wt%, irrespective of the steel surface condition. The satisfactory LMC resistance of these Ti-containing AuSS was attributed to the formation of a protective Ti-rich oxide scale, possibly rutile (TiO2), on the steel surface. Rutile oxide scales have shown to be very resilient to LBE dissolution attack for other Ti-containing materials, such as Ti-based MAX phases. For example, Heinzel et al. [79] observed thin (<1 μm) rutile scales on the surface of Ti3SiC2 MAX phase-based ceramics exposed to low-oxygen (C0 ~ 10^{-8} wt%), static liquid LBE at 650 °C for 3000 h. These oxide scales were protective under the aggressive exposure conditions, preventing the occurrence of dissolution corrosion damage or other chemical interactions with liquid LBE.

Aluminium (Al): adding Al to steels can form passivating alumina (Al2O3) scales that remain stable at very low oxygen potentials (see Fig. 3.9). For this reason, Al is an important steel alloying element that is used to develop alumina-forming LMC-resistant materials, either in the bulk form or in the form of coatings on commercial steels. The bulk materials include alumina-forming ferritic alloys (e.g., FeCrAl alloys), alumina-forming austenitic (AFA) stainless steels, and alumina-forming high-entropy alloys (HEAs) that typically consist of at least five equimolar principal elements. A detailed review of the role of Al on the steel LMC behaviour will be given in Chapter 5.

3.3.6. The role of steel microstructure and thermomechanical state

The microstructure (grain size distribution, texture) and defects (GBs, annealing and deformation twins, secondary precipitates) are important factors that are intrinsic to the steel and affect its LMC behaviour in contact with a specific HLM coolant. The steel thermomechanical state (e.g., degree of cold working), microstructure and defects created during the various stages of steel manufacture affect all LMC mechanisms and especially dissolution corrosion (uniform and locally enhanced). Due to the possible detrimental effects of dissolution corrosion on the reliable steel performance, especially for thin-walled reactor components, this section will address extensively all steel microstructural aspects that are associated with this particular LMC mechanism. As already mentioned in Section 3.1, dissolution corrosion in 316L AuSS and similar steels progresses by the HLM ingress into preferred paths, such as GBs and twin boundaries, resulting in the ferritisation of the dissolution-affected zones due to the (often selective) leaching of the austenite stabilisers, i.e., Ni and Mn.

The strong interplay between the steel microstructure and the dissolution corrosion process (see Fig. 3.2) shows the need to understand all processes responsible for the creation of microstructural defects favouring dissolution corrosion. The most important one
of these processes is cold working, which is unavoidable to a certain extent for specific components, such as fuel cladding tubes, as it improves the steel strength and enhances its resistance to neutron irradiation-induced void swelling and creep. However, cold working affects greatly the steel LMC behaviour, due to the fact that it modifies certain aspects of the steel microstructure (grain size distribution, annealing/deformation twins, distribution and orientation of precipitates, texture) which in turn alter the steel susceptibility to LMC [42, 177, 253]. First, the effect of cold working on the LMC behaviour of 316/316L AuSS has been associated with deformation-induced grain refinement. Johnson et al. [228] reported the following effects of cold rolling on the oxidation behaviour of 316/316L AuSS: (a) grain refinement, (b) increased surface roughness (rolling marks), and (c) creation of a highly deformed layer close to the steel surface. In their study, solution-annealed (grain size: ~40 μm) and cold-rolled (grain size: ~10 μm) 316/316L AuSS were exposed to flowing (v ≈ 1.9 m/s) liquid LBE with CO ≈ 3–5 × 10^−6 wt% for 3000 h at 550 °C. The authors suggested that finer grain sizes in cold-

![Fig. 3.45. CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (CO < 10^−8 wt%), static liquid LBE at 450 °C for 1000 h. SEM images of: (a) LBE ingress into deformation twin boundaries; (b) location of FIB thin foil extraction; (c) ferritised steel micro-volumes between twin boundaries; (d) FIB thin foil showing twin boundaries decorated by LBE. (e-f) t-EBSD phase maps showing ferritised (bcc) micro-volumes in an fcc steel matrix, and twin boundaries. (g) Schematic illustration of accelerated LBE ingress into twin boundaries, and ferritisation of steel micro-volumes between twin boundaries. Adapted from [41].](image-url)
Fig. 3.46. CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor ($O_2 < 10^{-8}$ wt%), static liquid LBE at 500 °C for 1000 h. (a) EBSD† grain orientation map showing LBE penetration along closely-spaced striations in an austenitic grain. (b) EBSD phase map showing that the dissolution-affected zone is ferritic and the unaffected grains austenitic. (c) TEM† BF image and SAED† pattern of deformation twins along the $\langle 110 \rangle$ zone axis. (d-e) TEM BF images of the stepwise removal of steel layers during LBE penetration. (f) EDS† point analyses of LBE penetration (A, B, C) and steel matrix (D, E, F). Adapted from [40].
rolled 316/316L AuSS improved the steel LMC resistance for the following possible reasons: (a) GBs provided paths of rapid diffusion of Cr atoms to the steel surface, thus enabling the formation of highly-protective chromia (Cr$_2$O$_3$) scales; and (b) chromium nucleated mostly at GBs, growing laterally to form continuous oxide scales. These authors argued that GBs provide paths of faster diffusion of Cr atoms than the grain bulk; once available at the steel surface, Cr atoms form highly protective Cr$_2$O$_3$ scales, the formation of which would have otherwise been suppressed in favour of less protective Fe-based and FeCr-based oxide scales. Hence, fine-grained 316/316L AuSS are more likely to form continuous, protective oxide scales than coarse-grained steels when exposed to adequately oxygenated HLMS. The authors suggested that the other two cold rolling effects, i.e., the increased surface roughness and the highly deformed sub-surface layer, might have also improved the steel LMC resistance because the surface roughness could ‘anchor’ the chromia scale more efficiently against thermomechanical degradation and spallation, while the deformed sub-surface steel layer might form a metastable oxide scale that can eventually transform to a protective oxide scale. Soler et al. [210] also observed very thin (0.5 μm) chromia scales on CW 304L AuSS exposed to static liquid LBE with $C_O \approx 4.7 \times 10^{-3}$–$2 \times 10^{-3}$ wt% for ≤ 1500 h at 600 °C, in contrast to a 45-μm thick duplex oxide layer under the same testing conditions. They attributed this difference in steel oxidation behaviour to the formation of a disordered sub-surface steel layer (induced by CW) that enabled the rapid Cr diffusion to the steel surface, followed by the formation of a protective chromia scale.

However, contradictory findings have been reported by some researchers with respect to the effect of cold working on the steel LMC resistance. For instance, Kurata [213] reported a detrimental effect of cold working on the LMC resistance of 316 and JPCA surface, followed by the formation of a protective chromia scale. The authors suggested that the other two cold rolling effects, i.e., the increased surface roughness and the highly deformed sub-surface layer, might have also improved the steel LMC resistance because the surface roughness could ‘anchor’ the chromia scale more efficiently against thermomechanical degradation and spallation, while the deformed sub-surface steel layer might form a metastable oxide scale that can eventually transform to a protective oxide scale. Soler et al. [210] also observed very thin (0.5 μm) chromia scales on CW 304L AuSS exposed to static liquid LBE with $C_O \approx 4.7 \times 10^{-3}$–$2 \times 10^{-3}$ wt% for ≤ 1500 h at 600 °C, in contrast to a 45-μm thick duplex oxide layer under the same testing conditions. They attributed this difference in steel oxidation behaviour to the formation of a disordered sub-surface steel layer (induced by CW) that enabled the rapid Cr diffusion to the steel surface, followed by the formation of a protective chromia scale.

However, contradictory findings have been reported by some researchers with respect to the effect of cold working on the steel LMC resistance. For instance, Kurata [213] reported a detrimental effect of cold working on the LMC resistance of 316 and JPCA surface, followed by the formation of a protective chromia scale. The authors suggested that the other two cold rolling effects, i.e., the increased surface roughness and the highly deformed sub-surface layer, might have also improved the steel LMC resistance because the surface roughness could ‘anchor’ the chromia scale more efficiently against thermomechanical degradation and spallation, while the deformed sub-surface steel layer might form a metastable oxide scale that can eventually transform to a protective oxide scale. Soler et al. [210] also observed very thin (0.5 μm) chromia scales on CW 304L AuSS exposed to static liquid LBE with $C_O \approx 4.7 \times 10^{-3}$–$2 \times 10^{-3}$ wt% for ≤ 1500 h at 600 °C, in contrast to a 45-μm thick duplex oxide layer under the same testing conditions. They attributed this difference in steel oxidation behaviour to the formation of a disordered sub-surface steel layer (induced by CW) that enabled the rapid Cr diffusion to the steel surface, followed by the formation of a protective chromia scale.

Cold working also affects severely the oxidation behaviour of T91 and Si-enriched F/M steels [255,256]. Dong et al. [255] reported that cold rolling decreased the oxide scale thickness on T91 F/M steels exposed to oxygen-saturated static liquid LBE at 450 °C and 550 °C for 2000 h. The authors attributed this phenomenon to the rapid diffusion of Cr to the steel surface and the subsequent formation of thinner, more protective chromia scales. In that study, the numerous non-equilibrium GBs and migrating dislocations produced by cold rolling acted as fast diffusion paths for Cr, which also resulted in the formation of a continuous Cr-rich band next to the inner oxide scale adjacent to the IOZ. Dong et al. [256] also studied the effect of steel deformation (by tension or compression) on the oxidation behaviour of Si-enriched F/M steels (nominal steel composition: Fe-0.14C-1.26Si-1.65Mn-9.94Cr-1.72W-0.2V-0.15Ta; all in wt%) before exposing these steels to oxygen-saturated static liquid LBE at 550 °C for different durations. They found that the thickness of the oxide scale did not change by the steel pre-deformation treatment, however, the IOZ disappeared locally and the inner FeCr-spinel oxide layer became thinner. These changes in the oxide scale morphology were associated with the formation of a Cr-rich belt of uneven thickness within the inner FeCr-spinel layer. The presence of the Cr-rich band was associated with steel pre-deformation, which induced the formation of massive dislocations and non-equilibrium GBs enhancing the outward diffusion of Cr and the oxidation of the Cr-rich GB phase Mz$_{3}Cr_6$. In addition, the effect of steel pre-deformation, in situ bending stresses were also found to affect the oxidation behaviour of T91 F/M steels. Liu et al. [257] observed that the growth rates of the magnetite and FeCr-spinel oxide layers were accelerated at the tensile side of the ring specimens exposed to oxygen-saturated, static LBE at 480 °C. In addition, steel loss due to the formation of duplex oxide scales increased rapidly when the bending stress exceeded 300 MPa, indicating that applying a tensile stress transformed the inner FeCr-spinel scale to the outer magnetite scale. This was attributed to the stress-induced increase in the density of cavities or other defects (e.g., microcracks) in the spinel scale. Their results also suggested that the effect of applied stresses on the oxidation behaviour of T91 F/M steels should not be neglected, as stresses are almost invariably present during reactor operation.

Grain boundaries: dissolution corrosion in 316L AuSS and similar steels starts almost invariably intergranularly (see Fig. 3.20). This is not surprising considering that GBs are two-dimensional defects characterised by many imperfections (dislocations, point defects, small voids, impurity segregations) that favour the LBE penetration into the steel. The faster LBE ingress into GBs is not only attributed to the higher density of defects as compared to the grain bulk, but also to the GB enrichment in steel alloying elements that are highly soluble in the HLM, such as Cr that precipitates in the form of Cr-based carbides upon high-temperature annealing [258]. The high solubility of Cr in both liquid Pb and liquid LBE (Fig. 3.18) contributes to the faster HLM dissolution attack of GBs, especially when the steel is in contact with oxygen-poor HLMS, as at higher HLM oxygen concentrations, the removal of Cr might be delayed due to the formation of chromia (Fig. 3.9). The combination of low HLM oxygen concentrations and high exposure temperatures leads to the concurrent intergranular and transgranular LBE dissolution attack of the exposed steel [196]. Lambrinou et al. [40] observed that CW 316L AuSS with a finer grain size were more susceptible to dissolution corrosion than similar steels with a coarser grain size when exposed to oxygen-poor ($C_O < 10^{-8}$ wt%) static liquid LBE at 500 °C for 253–3282 h. Typically, cold working produces finer-grained steels, hence, one might expect that very fine-grained steels are highly susceptible to dissolution corrosion; even if that seems to be a reasonable assumption, one should also consider that high degrees of cold working are not only responsible for steel grain refinement,
but for high densities of defects (e.g., deformation twins) promoting HLM dissolution attack. It must also be mentioned that dissolution ‘pitting’ has been reported as a result of converging annealing twin boundaries in large (>170 μm) grains close to the surface of 316L AuSS (see Fig. 3.4) [40]. These findings suggest the possible existence of an optimum grain size distribution and type/density of defects (e.g., annealing/deformation twins) favouring dissolution corrosion that must be identified for all candidate 316L or similar structural AuSS prior to their use in reactor. Such considerations are very important during steel manufacturing, so as to produce AuSS with tailored microstructures that are suitable for the construction of Gen-IV LFRs.

**Twin boundaries:** as already mentioned, annealing/deformation twin boundaries are paths of fast HLM penetration into CW AuSS, presumably due to the dislocation pile-ups in the steel matrix close to these two-dimensional defects. Twin boundaries can provide very deep LBE penetrations into the steel bulk that reach a few hundred micrometres [40–44], as shown in Fig. 3.4. In-depth investigations of the effect of twin boundaries on the dissolution corrosion behaviour of 316L AuSS have been carried out by Hosemann et al. [41], Lambrinou et al. [40], and Klok et al. [42,177]. Hosemann et al. [41] and Lambrinou et al. [40] showed that deformation twins with a \{1 1 1\} twinning plane typical for \text{fcc} metals promote the LBE ingress into the steel, facilitating the selective leaching of the steel alloying elements (Ni, Mn, Cr) that are highly soluble in LBE. Hosemann et al. [41] used transmission EBSD (t-EBSD) to demonstrate the ferritisation (i.e., the \text{fcc}-to-\text{bcc} phase transformation) of twin lath micro-volumes between successive twin boundaries in a CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (CO < 10^{-8} wt%), static LBE at 450 °C for 1000 h (Fig. 3.45). Possible volumetric changes in the ferritised micro-volumes between twin boundaries (either expansion due to the \text{fcc}-to-\text{bcc} phase transformation [41], or shrinkage due to the loss of steel alloying elements caused by selective leaching [42]) ‘open’ the twin boundaries, facilitating the further LBE ingress along these boundaries.

Lambrinou et al. [40] showed by transmission electron microscopy (TEM) that LBE penetrations along deformation twin boundaries in CW 316L AuSS dissolved the steel in a stepwise manner (Fig. 3.46e). The steps of steel removal occurred at \{1 1 1\} close-packed planes, i.e., at typical slip planes in \text{fcc} metals that are observed at a 70° angle with the \{1 1 1\} twinning plane and the twin deformation boundary in Fig. 3.46 [40].

![Fig. 3.47.](image)

(a) LOM† image of 60% CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (CO < 10^{-11} wt%), static LBE at 500 °C for 1000 h: I – bands with higher Ni content, II – bands with lower Ni content. (b-c) EBSD† analysis shows that the segregation of defects is higher in the bands with lower Ni content. Adapted from [42].
As mentioned earlier, increasing the degree of cold working increases the density of deformation twins, thereby intensifying the severity of dissolution corrosion damage; this has been demonstrated for CW 316L AuSS, where the maximum depth of LBE dissolution attack increased with the degree of cold working in steels with 0%, 20%, 40% and 60% of cold deformation [177]. Moreover, the density of deformation twins – and, accordingly, the severity of dissolution corrosion damage – increases as the steel deformation temperature decreases for the same degree of steel cold working. This was demonstrated for CW 316L AuSS deformed at $-150 \, ^\circ\mathrm{C}$, $25 \, ^\circ\mathrm{C}$ and $150 \, ^\circ\mathrm{C}$, where the maximum dissolution depth doubled when the steel deformation temperature decreased from $150 \, ^\circ\mathrm{C}$ to $-150 \, ^\circ\mathrm{C}$ [42]. As reported by Klok et al. [177], periodic steel chemical inhomogeneities (phenomenon commonly referred to as ‘chemical banding’), esp. with respect to the Ni content in steels, in industrial-sized 316L AuSS heats also affected the local density of deformation twins, which was directly reflected in the local advancement of the dissolution front. Prior studies have provided adequate experimental evidence of the effect of twin spatial distribution, orientation, and interconnectivity on the dissolution corrosion behaviour of 316L AuSS [40,42,177]. Last, but not least, the non-favourable orientation with respect to the steel surface of annealing twins in coarse-grained steels can cause dissolution ‘pitting’, as shown in Fig. 3.4 [40].

**Texture:** no systematic study has yet been performed on the effect of texture on the steel dissolution corrosion behaviour. Only Klok et al. [42] identified a tentative relation between the grain crystallographic orientation and its susceptibility to LBE dissolution attack. More specifically, it was found that grains with their $\langle 111 \rangle$ orientation parallel to the direction of tensile loading in CW 316L AuSS are more susceptible to dissolution corrosion, due to the fact that this orientation is more prone to twinning. This is shown in Fig. 3.47, where one may observe the undulations of the dissolution front in 60% CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor ($C_O < 10^{-11}$ wt%), static liquid LBE at $500 \, ^\circ\mathrm{C}$ for 1000 h. These undulations were caused by ‘chemical banding’ (i.e., fluctuations in the Ni content in steels), where the Ni-poorer bands are more attacked by LBE due to the higher density of deformation-induced defects, while the Ni-richer bands are less attacked by LBE due to a lower defect density. At the dissolution front of one of the Ni-poorer bands, one may identify a less LBE-attacked grain with the $\langle 001 \rangle$ orientation; this grain is probably less attacked since it contains less deformation-induced defects, presumably due to the fact that twinning is not favoured in this crystallographic orientation. It is well known that cold working of 316L and similar AuSS typically results in mixed $[111]$ and $[001]$ textures. Mixed textures are only able to affect the steel dissolution behaviour locally, as shown in Fig. 3.47. However, knowing the susceptibility of certain grain crystallographic orientations to dissolution corrosion might aid in further refining the steel manufacturing process to limit dissolution corrosion to the extent possible; this is especially important for structural components that are expected to undergo in-service (possibly local) plastic deformation under thermomechanical loading.

Another aspect of the dissolution corrosion behaviour of austenitic stainless steels that is indirectly associated with the steel texture is the orientation relationship (OR) between the original austenite (fcc) and the derivative ferrite (bcc) phases involved in dissolution corrosion-induced steel ferritisation. Charalampopoulos et al. [179] were the first to determine the OR between austenite ($\gamma$, fcc) and

![Fig. 3.48.](image-url)
ferrite ($\alpha$, bcc) involved in the ferritisation (i.e., $\gamma \rightarrow \alpha$ phase transformation) of SA & CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor ($C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ wt%), static liquid LBE at 550 °C for 1000 h. Typically, fcc-to-bcc phase transformations in AuSS are best described by the Kurdjumov-Sachs (K-S) and Nishiyama-Wassermann (N-W) OR models. However, Charalampopoulou et al. [179] revealed that the loss of steel alloying elements due to LBE dissolution attack, and the presence of liquid LBE at the ferritisation (dissolution) front result in the relaxation of the fundamental lattice distortions occurring at the ferrite nucleation stage, therefore, the fcc-to-bcc phase transformation in SA & CW 316L AuSS was found to be best described by the Pitsch OR model (Fig. 3.48).

**Steel precipitates:** as already mentioned, the interfaces between secondary precipitates/inclusions and steel matrix are preferred paths of HLM ingress into 316L and similar AuSS under exposure conditions favouring dissolution corrosion. Lambrinou et al. [40] showed that the interfaces between the 316L AuSS steel matrix and typical precipitates/inclusions (MnS, oxides, $\delta$-ferrite) are paths of fast LBE ingress into the steel, even when these precipitates/inclusions are insoluble or very slowly dissolving in liquid LBE (see Fig. 3.49). Therefore, the presence of large non-oxidising inclusions (e.g., MnS, oxides) intercepting the steel surface will allow the LBE ingress into the inclusion/steel matrix interfaces, thereby triggering the occurrence of dissolution corrosion at the exact locations of these steel inclusions. It is also quite reasonable to assume that elongated precipitates/inclusions, such as $\delta$-ferrite and oxide stringers that form during the rolling of industrial-sized steel heats, could lead to dissolution ‘pitting’, as the interfaces of such inclusions with the steel matrix will allow the fast penetration of the HLM deep into the steel bulk. Even when the steel is completely covered by a protective oxide scale except from the locations of non-oxidising inclusions, the onset of dissolution corrosion at these sites is likely to lead to dissolution ‘pitting’ for reasons similar to those causing dissolution ‘pitting’ in the vicinity of local oxide scale defects (see Figs. 3.3 and 3.7).

---

**Fig. 3.49.** SEM† images of precipitates in 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor ($C_O < 10^{-8}$ wt%), static liquid LBE at 500 °C for 3282 h: (a-b) MnS precipitates in CW 316L AuSS; (c-d) Al-rich oxide inclusion with corresponding EDS† line scan, and (e-f) $\delta$-ferrite stringers (crosses) in SA 316L AuSS. Adapted from [40].
3.3.7. The role of steel surface state and welding

Ilincić et al. [223] reported significant discrepancies in the LMC behaviour of 304 and 316 AuSS with three different surface conditions, i.e., ground, passivated, and as-produced. These steels were exposed to slow-flowing (v ≈ 1–2 cm/s) liquid LBE for 1000 h at 500 °C and in two distinct LBE oxygen concentrations (i.e., CO ≈ 3–4 × 10−6 wt% and CO ≈ 2 × 10−5 wt%). Under these exposure conditions, the ground steels corroded much faster than the passivated ones, and, for the ground 316L AuSS, the dissolution corrosion rate was 400–600 μm/year. It was emphasised by authors that the steel surface condition was important at the early stages of exposure, and passivation was an effective measure to improve the steel LMC resistance. Similar results regarding the influence of passivation were also reported by Doubková et al. [227]. Tsisar et al. [229] reported that 15-15Ti AuSS specimens with a polished surface were more sensitive to dissolution corrosion. However, contradictory results were reported by Martín-Muñoz et al. [209], who showed that 316L AuSS and T91 F/M steels with different surface finishes (as-machined; ground; ground and polished; electropolished) exhibited comparable uniform dissolution corrosion damage, alongside a porous Ni/Cr-depleted oxide scale, when exposed to oxygen-containing (CO ≈ 1.4 × 10−7 wt%), static liquid LBE at 552 °C for 2000 h.

In general, welds were reported to exhibit similar liquid Pb/LBE LMC behaviours with the base metals, regardless of the used welding methods [209,259,260]. Kikuchi et al. [259] compared the LMC behaviours of parent and electron beam (EB) welds of F82H/F/M steels and JPCA AuSS exposed to flowing (v ≈ 0.4–0.6 m/s) liquid LBE with CO ≈ 2–4 × 10−5 wt% at 450 °C and 550 °C for 500–3000 h. It was found that the EB welds showed similar oxidation behaviours as the parent steels, i.e., the oxide scales on the F82H/F/M steel and its welds consisted of an outer magnetite (Fe3O4) layer and an inner spinel (FeCr2O4) layer with an oxygen diffusion layer underneath, while the corrosion layers on the JPCA AuSS and its welds included a magnetite (Fe3O4) oxide scale and pitting. Martín-Muñoz et al. [209] studied the effects of tungsten inert gas (TIG) welds and surface finishing (as-received; ground; ground and polished; electropolished) on the LMC behaviour of 316L AuSS and T91 F/M steels exposed to static liquid LBE with two different oxygen concentrations (CO ≈ 10−6 wt% and CO ≈ 10−5 wt%) at 500 °C and 550 °C for 100–2000 h. They concluded that the surface finish had no pronounced effect on the LMC behaviours of these steels and their welds. The LMC properties of similar T91/T91 welds were the same as those of the parent F/M steels, while the dissimilar 316L/T91 welds showed dissolution corrosion damage in the seam area, which might be associated with a 308Al alloy electrode that was used to weld the dissimilar metals. More recently, Heinzel et al. [260] studied the LMC behaviour of different F/M steels in contact with liquid Pb: T91 steel welds were obtained by friction stir welding and electromagnetic pulse welding, while 14Cr ODS steel welds were obtained by explosive welding. All welds were exposed to liquid Pb with CO ≈ 10−6 wt% at 550 °C for 2131 h, and the obtained results showed no obvious differences in dissolution and oxidation behaviour for both welds and base metals. On the contrary, Mustari et al. [261,262] found that the fusion zone of welds prepared by TIG, yttrium–aluminium-garnet (YAG) or EB welding had much thicker oxide scales than the base metal (HCM12A F/M steel) exposed to liquid LBE with CO ≈ 4.7 × 10−6 wt% or CO ≈ 7 × 10−7 wt% at 600 °C and 650 °C for 500 h. This observation is in accordance with the results reported by Wang et al. [263]. Moreover, Chen et al. [264–266] reported that both the TIG weld and base metal of a China Low Activation Martensitic (CLAM) steel exposed to oxygen-saturated, static or flowing (v ≈ 1.7–2.98 m/s) liquid LBE at 500 °C and 550 °C for 200–1500 h showed similar corrosion modes, but the weld was less resistant to erosion as compared to the base metal. Differences in the steel and weld oxidation behaviour may result from microstructural differences between welds and base metals, such as differences in grain size distribution and secondary precipitates. Therefore, it is important to use an appropriate post-weld heat treatment to homogenise the weld microstructure [267]. For instance, tempering the weld of the CLAM steel at 760 °C for 1 h was found to effectively reduce the oxidation kinetics in contact with liquid LBE [265].

Even though most of the studies showed that there were no large differences in the LMC corrosion behaviours of base steels and their welds, the susceptibility of welds to LME was reported to be significantly enhanced, a problem that will be extensively addressed in Chapter 4.

3.3.8. The role of irradiation

Liquid metal corrosion is not the only materials degradation effect of importance for Gen-IV LFRs, as nuclear grade steels will also be subjected during service to neutron irradiation, which is responsible for displacement damage, microstructural changes (e.g., radiation-induced segregation, RIS), and deterioration of mechanical properties (e.g., radiation embrittlement, radiation creep). Since radiation-induced microstructural and compositional modifications can have a non-negligible effect on the steel LMC behaviour, the interplay of LMC and neutron irradiation is an important challenge associated with the deployment of Gen-IV LFRs. Moreover, the effect of irradiation on the corrosiveness of each HLM coolant is largely unknown; however, recent studies on similar materials in molten salts have shown some unexpected and interesting results [268].

The neutron irradiation of T91 F/M steels, 316L and 15-15Ti AuSS, performed in the Russian BOR-60 reactor up to 9.1 dpa at 350 °C in contact with oxygen-saturated, static liquid LBE, did not produce severe LMC damage in the irradiated steels [18]. Similarly, the MEGAPIE samples of T91 F/M steels and 316L AuSS irradiated to 6–7 dpa at 300–340 °C for 4 months in liquid LBE did not result in significant LMC damage in the steels [18]. These results suggest that at the selected steel test conditions, the LMC effects were not aggravated by neutron irradiation, presumably due to the low exposure temperatures.

Ion irradiation has been tentatively used as a surrogate for neutron irradiation, since ion irradiation can induce irradiation damage in an accelerated manner, and under the right conditions, it can simulate neutron irradiation-induced defect microstructures, at least qualitatively [269]. In situ proton irradiation/corrosion tests (with 5.5 MeV protons, up to a damage dose of 22 dpa) performed by Frazer et al. [120] resulted in the enhanced oxidation of HT-9 F/M steel in contact with static liquid LBE (CO ≈ 2 × 10−6 wt%) at 420–450 °C for 80 h. They found that the HT-9 F/M steel was covered by duplex oxide scales, consisting of outer magnetite and inner FeCr-spinel layers, which were thicker in the areas that were both irradiated and exposed to liquid LBE than in the areas that were only exposed to liquid LBE. Similar results were also reported by Lillard et al. [270] and Yao et al. [271]. In addition to enhanced oxidation,
Li et al. [272] reported that 4H-SiC was subjected to enhanced dissolution corrosion in oxygen-saturated LBE at 550 °C for 167 h of exposure, after irradiation up to 1.6 dpa at RT with 880 keV Si\(^{5+}\) ions.

A new theory and supportive evidence of radiation-decelerated corrosion effects have recently emerged. Radiation is known to accelerate corrosion in LWR-relevant conditions [273], as confirmed by the use of both ions [274] and neutrons [275]. Also, corrosion effects in molten salts were accelerated under electron irradiation [276] and helium ion irradiation [277], even though the damage induced by such irradiations was quite different from damage induced by neutrons. On the other hand, the Molten Salt Reactor Experiment (MSRE) conducted in the 1960s by the Oak Ridge National Laboratory (ORNL), USA, showed surprisingly low corrosion rates for the exposed materials, such as Ni-based alloys [278]. The underlying irradiation/corrosion synergies were not fully explored, until the resurgence of molten salt reactor (MSR) R&D activities in the past ten years. A recent facility built by Zhou et al. [279] has shown that when selective leaching is the prevalent corrosion mechanism, proton irradiation (which is the best surrogate for neutron irradiation) decelerates molten salt corrosion of Ni-Cr binary alloys [268]. The proposed theory is that radiation-induced defects favour the outward diffusion of both Ni (noble in fluoride salts) and Cr (susceptible to dissolution), enriching the alloy surface in the more noble Ni and slowing down corrosion in this case. If this theory is indeed valid, a similar mechanism of radiation-decelerated corrosion may be active for steels in contact with liquid Pb/LBE/Bi at oxygen potentials that are too low to form passivating oxides. In other words, after the initial (selective) loss of the steel alloying elements that are highly soluble in the HLM, the increased subsurface concentration in less soluble steel alloying elements will eventually decelerate LMC under neutron irradiation. Confirming this hypothesis would be promising for Gen-IV LFRs, while the out-of-pile testing of steels in low-oxygen HLM conditions becomes the more conservative tests to determine LMC rates for such conditions. Of course, one should also establish whether the overall steel LMC rates under low-oxygen conditions are acceptable and whether the reactor operation in low-oxygen HLM conditions is safe considering other materials degradation effects (e.g., irradiation hardening, LME) and their synergies with LMC. For example, it is known that the dissolution front in AuSS is often characterised by the formation of sharp local protuberances as those shown in Fig. 3.50 for CW 316L AuSS exposed to oxygen-poor (C\(_O\) < 10\(^{-8}\) wt\%), static LBE at 500 °C for 501–3282 h [40]. The high stress intensity established in the immediate vicinity of such protuberances, due to the steel ferritisation and LBE penetration, might make them act as internal steel ‘notches’. These ‘notches’ could cause crack nucleation in irradiated 316L AuSS that have become notch-sensitive due to irradiation embrittlement [97–100]. Once cracks nucleate in embrittled 316L AuSS, they are expected to propagate easily, leading to the premature failure of thin-walled components (e.g., fuel cladding tubes, heat exchanger tubes) [40].

3.4. Chapter summary

This chapter reviews the current understanding of the LMC mechanisms (i.e., oxidation, dissolution, erosion) that affect the performance of both AuSS and F/M steels in contact with liquid Pb/LBE. At a given temperature, steel oxidation is promoted when the oxygen concentration dissolved in HLM exceeds a certain (temperature- and HLM-specific) level, while dissolution corrosion occurs below that level of HLM oxygen concentration or at locations where the protective oxide scales covering the steel surface are defective and/or mechanically damaged. The overall LMC behaviour of a specific steel in contact with a specific HLM is also affected by the HLM flow velocity, as high flow velocities might result in severe material losses due to erosion and erosion/corrosion effects. LMC effects can either be uniform or localised; the latter can be caused by inhomogeneities in the steel microstructure and/or chemistry, as well as by a local disturbance in the exposure conditions (e.g., HLM oxygen concentration, HLM flow pattern). The most deleterious mode of LMC at reasonable HLM flow velocities (i.e., v ≈ 1–2 m/s) is dissolution ‘pitting’ (i.e., locally enhanced dissolution corrosion), which might occur under a defective oxide scale even at high HLM oxygen potentials and in the presence of HLM flow. The difficulty in predicting the occurrence of dissolution ‘pitting’ might result in a compromise of the structural integrity of thin-walled components in rather short periods of time. The kinetics of dissolution ‘pitting’ has not yet been studied systematically, and since ‘pitting’ is a complex phenomenon affected by many factors (e.g., steel microstructure and chemistry, local failure of oxide scales, local HLM flow pattern), this is a topic for further in-depth investigation due to its practical importance.

The synergy between LMC and irradiation is a largely unexplored domain, which must be investigated and understood before the
4. Liquid metal embrittlement (LME)

The first discovery of LME can probably be traced back to 1914, when Huntington reported the first LME case, in which intergranular cracking was observed when \( \beta \)-brass with 2\%Al was exposed to mercury (Hg) [280]. Since then, extensive investigations have been performed to reveal the mechanisms of this important materials degradation phenomenon [281–283]. It has been found that a wide range of solid metal/liquid metal couples can suffer from LME [284], leading to reductions in ductility (ability to deform plastically without fracturing) and toughness (ability to resist fracture) of solid metals when brought in contact with certain liquid metals. LME, which occurs at the atomic scale, can be influenced by several mesoscale effects, such as corrosion by the liquid metal or the thermodynamic evolution of the system in the case of miscibility between the solid and liquid metals. At the same time, it can proceed via competing processes, such as the plastic deformation of the solid metal. Thus, it is difficult in macroscopic experiments to connect directly with the underlying mechanism at the crack tip, where LME occurs. Particularly, the LME features characterising one solid metal/liquid metal couple cannot be fully generalised to describe other couples. Therefore, even though a large number of important results had been collected from many other solid metal/liquid metal couples, the couples of T91 F/M steels, 316L & 15-15Ti AuSS, and similar steels with liquid LBE and/or Pb have received great attention in the past two decades in order to investigate their LME susceptibility and characteristics. The in-depth investigation of this effect has been driven by the need for materials qualification and nuclear safety evaluation of advanced Gen-IV LFRs, including ADS.

In this chapter, a comprehensive review of LME in these technologically important solid metal/liquid metal couples will be presented, updating the previous review by Kamdar [282] with the current state-of-the-art. Special attention will be given to the parametric effects and mechanistic understanding of crack initiation and propagation in T91/HLM couples, considering that these exhibit severe LME and are good systems to discuss the LME mechanism. Prior to reviewing LME in steel/HLM couples, it is necessary to first give a general phenomenological description of LME based on past experimental studies of various liquid metal/solid metal couples, including typical materials degradation features, prerequisites/criteria for LME occurrence, and major affecting parameters. Following this part, a summary of the phenomenology of LME in steels is given from an historical perspective. Then, several promising LME mechanisms and models that have been widely used to analyse the LME features of the steels/HLM couples are also described. Moreover, new developments in atomic-scale understanding of the LME mechanisms of the Al/liquid Ga and other interesting couples studied in the past ten to twenty years are also briefly summarised. All this information is an important reference for understanding the LME mechanisms of steel/HLM couples that are relevant to nuclear safety. Lastly, some remaining issues are discussed at the end of this chapter.

4.1. General phenomenological description of LME

LME refers to the transition from a normally ductile fracture of metallic materials via void nucleation, growth and coalescence to a brittle fracture induced by straining the solid in contact with a liquid metal. The brittle nature of fracture is to be understood as a cleavage, or an interfacial fracture mode (e.g., along GBs, interphase boundaries, precipitates/steel matrix interfaces, or in weakened crystal directions), or at least a premature fracture instead of the expected ductile fracture. The effects of LME on the mechanical properties of the affected metallic material include loss of ductility and/or loss of ultimate tensile strength (but not yield strength), loss of fatigue resistance, as well as loss of toughness upon testing in a liquid metal environment. LME is considered to be a special subset of environmentally-assisted cracking (EAC), which is initiated at the solid/liquid interface with crack nucleation on the surface of the solid metal, followed by crack propagation into the solid metal bulk, with the liquid constantly supplied at the crack tip via capillarity. In a general case, the LME fracture process occurs within such a time scale that it does not obviously modify the chemical or structural properties of the bulk of the solid metal. LME is thus considered to be a surface phenomenon [285]. LME-induced cracks can propagate critically or sub-critically so that, in the latter case, they compete with other processes that can occur in the material in the course of straining (e.g., ductile fracture, diffusion, corrosion by liquid metal impurities, etc.). The LME phenomenon has some typical characteristics that distinguish it from stress corrosion cracking or hydrogen embrittlement. Most of the LME cases as a result of tensile loading report that when LME occurs, the tensile behaviour of the solid metal is changed, as manifested by a reduction in total elongation, but its yield strength is not [286]. There is a threshold stress or a threshold strain prior to the onset of cracking.

Not all solid/liquid couples are subjected to LME; this materials degradation effect concerns mostly low melting point liquid metals (i.e., Hg, Ga and its alloys, Bi, Pb and its alloys, Na and its alloys, Li and its alloys, Sn, Zn, In, TI, Cd, Te, Sb, and Cs). Nevertheless, some high-temperature embrittlement cases are also known with liquid zinc (Zn) in contact with Fe-based materials, as reported in [287–289]. Some systems are also immune to LME. For instance, pure Ni can be severely embrittled by liquid lithium (Li), but is not susceptible to embrittlement induced by other liquid alkali metals [285,290]. T91 F/M steels have a similar LME selectivity. It is found that crack initiation in these steels depends upon the liquid metal types (LME sensitivity: LBE > Bi > Pb) [291]. Because of this apparent selectivity of sensitive couples (also called “LME specificity”) and given its potential for unpredictable and catastrophic

confident deployment of Gen-IV LFRs. If the irradiation-decelerated corrosion of steels and Ni-based alloys observed in molten salts occurs also in HLMs (still to be demonstrated by dedicated experiments), this might enable the safe operation of Gen-IV LFRs in lower HLM oxygen concentrations than those currently foreseen based on experimental data collected from non-irradiated steels. If irradiation improves the resistance of steels to dissolution corrosion, this will also limit crevice corrosion and/or dissolution ‘pitting’ effects in Gen-IV LFRs. Last, but not least, one should not disregard the potential synergy between dissolution corrosion (esp., the dissolution corrosion-induced ferritisation of AuSS), liquid metal embrittlement (LME), and irradiation hardening of AuSS (see also Section 4).
component failure, an LME sensitivity assessment is crucial for every new couple.

Many factors can affect the severity of LME for a given solid metal. It is useful to separate the effects of liquid metal adsorption on the mechanical properties of a solid metal into three main groups: (I) factors related to the atomic interactions driving the intrinsic sensitivity to LME (i.e., crystallographic structure or chemical composition of both the solid and liquid metals); (II) factors related to the microstructure and metallurgy of the solid metal (i.e., presence and type of GBs, phase distribution in the solid, wettability and its dependence on superficial oxide scales); (III) “kinetic” factors related to the conditions of plastic deformation, fracture, and interactions with corrosion (i.e., temperature, strain rate, pre-exposure). Specific expressions of these factors include: chemical alloying of both metals, grain size of the solid metal, stress level and pre-exposure (factor types I & II), temperature and strain rate (factor type III). The reactivity at the interfaces between a liquid metal and a solid metal could be modified by adding some soluble elements into the liquid, which results in either a decrease or an increase of the LME susceptibility [283]. Particularly, limited mutual solubility at the solid metal/liquid metal interface facilitates LME, while it is restricted when interfacial intermetallics form (a process that competes with LME and can be seen as a shield against it) [292,293]. Changes of the solid metal chemical composition can also influence its embrittlement tendency, for example, when a solid metal is strengthened by certain alloying elements, its LME susceptibility typically increases. An enhanced LME by solid solution strengthening appears to be closely associated with a reduced number of slip systems or restricted dislocation cross-slip [294,295].

Type I factors describe the intrinsic sensitivity to LME, for which a thorough theory is still lacking, while type II and III factors encompass all the variability in the LME phenomenology relating to materials and testing conditions. One key step is to establish the LME case as an intrinsic possibility (i.e., a type I factor), then understanding its variability by determining the boundaries for LME occurrence from type II and type III factors.

Some basic physicochemical and mechanical prerequisites must be satisfied for LME to occur [36,282,283,286,296–302]. For instance, the surface must be oxide-free or oxides must be damaged to enable intimate contact (i.e., wetting) between liquid metal and solid metal. In the case of a crack initiation-controlled process, the surface condition is crucial to determine LME susceptibility, considering that the surface can be corroded to form ‘pits’ serving as stress concentrators, and surface oxides can also be damaged or eliminated to improve wettability. Therefore, pre-exposure (esp. to a liquid metal with low oxygen concentration) for some time prior to loading facilitates the occurrence of LME [303]. Reaching a threshold stress or critical stress intensity factor at the crack tip is another important prerequisite for the occurrence of LME [282]. Residual stresses, dislocation obstacles, and stress concentrators favour the fulfilment of this criterion, thereby enhancing LME susceptibility. A certain amount of plastic deformation of the solid metal is also generally required for LME.

One of the requirements often quoted for LME is the absence of intermetallic compounds in the phase diagram, which is associated with a low solubility of the liquid chemical species in the solid metal [282]. This rule, however, should be taken with a grain of salt, as counterexamples abound. One example is the sizeable solubility of gallium (Ga) in solid Al (reaching 8 at.% at RT), which represents the canonical LME system. Another example is the iron/tin (Fe/Sn) system, which has several intermetallic phases (FeSn, FeSn₂) at intermediate temperatures, while being one of the first known LME couples [304]. Such rules should only serve as a guideline, indicating that LME must be considered as a possibility for a given couple. Their non-observance does not exclude the possibility of LME in other test conditions.

LME susceptibility is also temperature-dependent. The influence of temperature is generally assessed based on tensile elongation data, and is typically characterised by a phenomenon called the “ductility trough”. This means that the tensile elongation of a solid metal first decreases with increasing temperature, then reaches a plateau where elongation is temperature-independent, followed by an increase in elongation with a further increase in temperature. In other words, LME occurs only within a certain temperature range, i.e., in the plateau region [286]. This interesting phenomenon was tentatively attributed to a restricted supply rate of liquid metal to the crack tip at low temperatures [305] and crack tip blunting induced by ductility recovery at high temperatures [282]. In addition, the reduced LME effect at high temperatures may also be linked to the desorption of liquid metal atoms [306]. It should be noted that LME occurring just above the melting point of the liquid metal was also observed [306]. The effect of applied strain rate was linked to the transport of the embrittling liquid metal to the crack tip, which is a rate-controlling process [307]. At lower strain rates, stress relaxation at the crack tip favours the reduction of stress intensity. Higher strain rates or loading speeds do not facilitate the occurrence of LME, as an intimate contact of liquid and solid metal must be maintained at the crack tip, and this is more difficult at higher strain rates due to the finite speed of liquid metal transport to the crack tip. In addition, the shape of the “ductility trough” can be affected by the strain rate. For the Zn/liquid indium (In) couple [307], decreasing the applied strain rate shifted the upper boundary of the “ductility trough” towards the low temperature domain, and the plateau region of strongest LME became narrow and even disappeared.

LME-induced fracture is usually intergranular for polycrystals [308]. In this case, the chemical properties of GBs (e.g., elemental segregation [309–313]) are important to determine LME severity. Transgranular cleavage fracture has also been observed in some cases [308,314]. Even single crystals can suffer from transgranular LME along certain crystal directions [308]. Given the major role of intergranular cracking in LME, it is important to subdivide the LME cases into the following two categories: (a) the category of GB wetting (GBW), where LME does not require an externally applied stress, and (b) the standard LME phenomenon, where spontaneous GBW does not occur and brittle cracking occurs upon mechanical loading. GBW prototypal cases, such as Al/Ga or copper/bismuth (Cu/Bi), can be described as the result of a low solid/liquid surface energy (γSL) relative to the GB interface energy (γGB). In the case where 2γSL > γGB, the replacement of a GB by a liquid film is not energetically favourable, therefore, an energy barrier for cracking exists (Fig. 4.1). It is then the role of strain (elastic or plastic) to overcome that energy barrier. The LME of steels in contact with most liquid metals, including lead (Pb) or lead alloys, falls into the second subcategory, because no spontaneous GBW is observed. If 2γSL < γGB, then spontaneous GB penetration is energetically favourable, leading to the replacement of the GB by a liquid film (also
LME occurs in a temperature domain ranging from the melting point of the liquid metal (or liquid alloy) to a certain recovery temperature. It is also possible to observe embrittlement at temperatures below the melting point. This phenomenon is referred to as solid metal-induced embrittlement (SMIE), but it will not be covered in this review, as it is inapplicable to Pb/LBE/Bi couples in actual Gen-IV LFRs. Still, it is worthwhile mentioning that there is evidence of the involvement of surface diffusion in the SMIE transport mechanism [315].

The engineering task of giving an estimate of the safety margins relative to LME (maximum load and maximum admissible deformation) before using any structural material in contact with a liquid metal is of the utmost importance and can be carried out by tensile and fatigue testing, and fracture mechanics experiments. LME crack propagation rates can span over many orders of magnitude, depending on the system and the loading parameters. Fig. 4.2 shows accumulated crack propagation rate data as a function of the stress intensity factor in various systems, showing the wide span of possible crack growth rates. Brass tested at RT in contact with Hg in a Centre-Cracked in Tension (CCT) specimen geometry can reach over 10 mm s$^{-1}$, while the crack rate for T91 F/M steels in contact with liquid sodium (Na) saturates at just 1 µm s$^{-1}$.

With respect to other examples, the crack growth rate reached up to ten millimetres per second for the Al alloy 7075-T651, several
tens of millimetre per second for a Ti alloy (Ti-8Al-1Mo-1V), but was much lower for a high-strength steel (D6aC) tested in liquid Hg [316]. Moreover, a crack propagation rate faster than 1 mm/s in the Al/Ga couple was observed by Kolman [317]. However, there is an upper limit to the crack propagation rate, and after a certain stress intensity factor is reached, the crack growth rate is found to be independent of the stress intensity factor [292,316]. In some cases, prior to fast crack propagation, a long incubation time was required, which might be related to the failure of oxide scales by localised deformation [316,318] or liquid metal diffusion along GBs [298,318].

The challenge in predicting LME for a given solid metal/liquid metal couple (factor type I), explaining its variability relative to the material’s properties (factors II) and their kinetics (factor III) remains a formidable one.

4.2. Steel LME phenomenology with liquid Pb and Bi

Considering the lack of intermetallic phases in the Fe/Pb, Fe/Bi, Cr/Pb, and Cr/Bi systems, pure iron (Fe) and steels at least satisfy one of the criteria indicating potential susceptibility to LME. However, establishing the intrinsic susceptibility to LME for these systems was slow to uncover. The awareness of the potential effect of these two liquid metals on the steel mechanical properties arose when a small addition of Pb was found to have a significant impact on the steel’s machinability. A significant reduction in energy consumption for machining can be obtained with the addition of traces of this element, while retaining similar RT mechanical properties [319]. The benefit with respect to machining, however, came with a major drawback, when using the material at temperatures above 300 °C. Swinden reported in 1943, in a comprehensive study that leded Mn-Mo steels that were heat treated to reach an ultimate tensile strength (UTS) between 760 and 900 MPa (En 16 type steels: 0.36C-1.43Mn-0.43Mo-0.19Pb) showed less ductility and a pronounced drop in reduction of fracture area after tensile testing than non-leaded steels (Fig. 4.3) within the 300–550 °C range [320]. It was also reported in the discussion of this study by Wragge that similar findings characterised the performance of a leaded carbon steel (SAE 1020 steel) and a leaded manganese steel (S.A.E. ×1314 steel) with a much lower UTS (413 MPa).

The role of LME in this process is to reduce the energy consumption during steel machining, achieved by local adiabatic heating that is produced by high-speed machining and can melt Pb inclusions [321]. This effect of steel embrittlement by Pb addition on steels became widely acknowledged also in the former Soviet Union after the work of Potak and Shcheglakov [322], who investigated the free machining of low-alloy steels.

Being able to draw a parallel between internally induced embrittlement and LME requires one to show that embrittlement can also be triggered by an external source of liquid metal, yielding essentially the same results in terms of sensitivity and dependence on kinetic factors. The first LME results on steels in contact with liquid Bi and liquid LBE were obtained on a heat-resistant alloy (30KhGSA steel) tested at 500 °C by Kishkin and Nikolenko in 1956 in the former Soviet Union [323]. The embrittlement effect of liquid Bi/LBE was clearly seen during tensile testing of smooth 30KhGSA steel specimens exposed to these two HLMs (Fig. 4.4).

Despite of these preliminary results, the concern that LME may occur in liquid Pb, Bi, and LBE was not clearly recognised for some time. Rostoker was still reporting in his review published in 1960 that the steel/Pb and steel/Bi couples were non-embrittling systems, based on data collected by means of bending tests used for screening material mechanical properties [296]. Similar negative results by tensile testing at 300 °C were obtained more than ten years later by Radeker who carried out the tests in liquid Bi at 300 °C and in liquid Pb-20Bi alloy at 300 °C and 400 °C on several low-alloy and heat-resistant steels (Armco iron, St.35, 15Mo3, 17CuNiMo4) [324]. This illustrates the somewhat difficult conditions to obtain reliable estimates of the LME sensitivity in uncontrolled experimental conditions. LME of steels in HLMs was finally shown in 1964 by Andreev on a quenched and tempered 40KhNMA steel tested with a Pb coating (deposited as molten metal) [325]. LME was observed during tensile testing between the melting point of Pb and 450 °C (depending on the strain rate). The first observation of mechanical degradation during fatigue testing of a steel (40Kh steel) in liquid LBE at 500 °C was found in the work of Chaevskii et al. [326]. Similar results were also quickly demonstrated for this steel in pure

![Fig. 4.3. Elongation and reduction of area of leaded and non-leaded Mn-Mo steels at different test temperatures. Adapted from [320].](image-url)
liquid Pb and pure liquid Bi [327]. The case of intrinsic LME susceptibility for both Fe/Pb and Fe/Bi couples (factor type I) was, however, still not fully recognised, even in the Soviet Union, as may be seen in the review published in 1966 by Shchukin and Yushchenko [328], while the LME of low-alloy steels was acknowledged. In this respect, the LME sensitivity of steels was still considered a special case, because of the variability in the material’s mechanical and metallurgical states (factor type II).

A major shift in the perception of the problem arose starting from the mid-sixties with several works in Japan and in the US, but particularly in the former Soviet Union. The potential issue of LME of steels became widely acknowledged and it became the subject of dedicated studies. The research efforts at that time were mostly divided between a Soviet school (disciples of the academician Rebinder) and studies in the USA, mostly under the direction of Prof. Breyer at Illinois Institute of Technology.

In the former Soviet Union, the subject of embrittlement of steels by soldered LBE was investigated further probably in the context of developing LBE-cooled nuclear submarines. The fatigue resistance of several carbon steels (St35, St45, & St50) was reported to be strongly reduced in rotating bending and torsion between 200 °C and 500 °C [329]. Chaevskii and Bichuya subsequently studied the effects of applied strain rate and LBE oxygen concentration on the LME of St50 steels at 400 °C [330,331]. The protective role of oxygen against the steel mechanical degradation due to the action of the HLM was evidenced. The notion that re-oxidation of the steel can happen at low strain rates (the occurrence of which would protect the steel from LME) was put forth.

The behaviour of several low-alloy steels was then studied by the different groups looking at this problem in the Soviet Union. Notably, the behaviour of the 12KhM pearlitic steel (0.16C-1Cr-0.5Mo-0.5Mn-0.24Si) in liquid LBE was evaluated by tensile testing and shown to be sensitive to LME between 200 °C and 500 °C [332]. The importance of the steel surface state (rough, mirror polished, or pre-tinned) was then noted, and the process of pre-tinning was found to impart maximum sensitivity to LME. At about the same time, a significant decrease in fatigue strength at 470 °C and 550 °C was also reported for LBE pre-tinned 15KhS1MFB steel [333]. These papers were very influential for the LME of T91 F/M steels, since they gave hints about the strong influence of surface preparation on crack initiation or, in other words, on the importance of LBE wetting.

In Japan, Tanaka and Furukawa studied a mild/low-carbon steel (SS41-0.2C-0.49Mn-0.24Si) and reported an LME effect in liquid Pb, during tensile testing of notched specimens at 350 °C and 460 °C with a ductile recovery at 550 °C [334]. Testing smooth specimens in liquid Bi showed that this environment induced LME at 350 °C and 460 °C, while the test results in liquid Pb showed no LME [334,335]. In rotating bending fatigue tests, an extensive study on both notched and un-notched specimens showed a significant reduction in lifetime in contact with liquid Pb (quantified as an environmental factor of the order of 0.6) at all tested temperatures (350, 460, and 550 °C), but only for notched specimens [335–337]. The effect was not sensitive to the holding time before testing [337], and the fracture mode was mainly intergranular [335]. The study was extended to a ferritic steel (SUH2-0.38C, 13.3Cr, 2.22Si, 0.44Mn) and a 18–8 (grade 304) AuSS in liquid Pb. It was found that this liquid metal at 460 °C and 550 °C induced a reduction in the fatigue lifetime of smooth SUH2 steel specimens, while it increased the lifetime of the 304 AuSS [337].

In the USA, Mostovoy and Breyer showed that leaded 4145 high-strength steels (0.46C-0.87Mn-0.98Cr-0.15Ni-0.15Mo-0.3Pb) were susceptible to internal Pb-induced embrittlement at 200–450 °C [338]. The degree of embrittlement was correlated with the hardening achieved by heat treatment, whereupon the highest strength steels had no remaining ductility. The fracture mode was characterised as being intergranular and associated with MnS inclusions surrounded by an envelope of liquid Pb [339]. They reached the conclusion

Fig. 4.4. Stress–strain curves for a 30KhGSA steel after tempering in air (1), liquid Bi (2), liquid LBE, (3) and liquid Pb-Sn alloy (4) at 500 °C [323].
that the steel composition was not of major importance [340], nor was the internal Pb content [341]. The results of an investigation of solid metal-induced embrittlement by soldered Bi at 20–271 °C on 4140 low-alloy steels revealed no effect due to the exfoliation of the solid deposit. On the other hand, soldered Pb embrittled the steel above 200 °C [342]. Therefore, the temperature range for embrittlement is similar for both internal (i.e., for a leaded steel, as described earlier) and external (i.e., pre-tinning the steel surface with Pb) Pb wetting. Another type of steel (AISI 3340) was soon found to be susceptible to LME by Pb soldering [343].

The next important piece of work was a detailed study of the temperature and strain rate dependence of the LME recovery temperature of leaded 4145 steels [344]. It was shown that the recovery temperature \((T_r)\) vs. strain rate \((\dot{\varepsilon})\) curve obeys a thermally activated correlation, which was rationalised by the requirement at recovery to reach a critical mobile dislocation density:

\[
\frac{1}{T_r} = A - B \log \dot{\varepsilon} \quad \text{with } A \text{ and } B \text{ constants}
\] (4-1)

This could indicate that in many systems, including steels, LME competes with plasticity and ductile fracture. The temperature dependence of the recovery temperature was also found to follow a similar correlation with St.3sp steels in liquid metals [345]. On the other hand, a study of the effect of Pb alloying in 4140 steels showed that this recovery temperature could be raised significantly in tests with soldered Pb alloys (up to 150 °C with a Pb-25Bi alloy as compared to pure Pb) [346]. Similar results were already known for 414X type steels with antimony (Sb) impurities [341,347] and for AISI 4340 steels embrittled by a Pb alloy [348]. It is, therefore, difficult to draw a definite relationship between kinetic factors in the recovery domain, if some impurities can have such a large effect. A compilation of these data from Refs. [325,344,345] is shown in Fig. 4.5. While the thermal activation correlation is clearly seen across several systems, as evidenced by the linear slope of the \(1/T - \log \dot{\varepsilon}\) graph, it is impossible to unambiguously link the activation energy with a specific process. Several processes could be active (e.g., corrosion by impurities, diffusion processes taking place simultaneously, etc.). The steel grain size was also a factor affecting the recovery temperature, making it difficult to give a generic mechanistic explanation.

The LME occurrences reviewed so far have been found in systems involving carbon and low-alloy, high-strength steels. The question of addressing the type I factor (LME selectivity) remained largely unanswered until the work of Popovich and Dmukhovskaya [349]. They tried to address the Fe system using Armco iron (0.037C) in contact with various liquid metals, and found that liquid Bi (Fig. 4.6) [349], liquid LBE, and liquid Pb [350] would induce LME in Armco iron. The question addressed in that work was whether

![Fig. 4.5. Strain rate vs. critical recovery temperature correlation plot. Data compiled from Refs. [325,344,345].](image-url)
the Fe/Pb and Fe/Bi systems are intrinsically susceptible to LME during tensile testing.

It was first demonstrated that in the 300–400 °C range, Armco iron in contact with liquid Bi failed mainly in a brittle, and intergranular manner [351]. Liquid Pb was revealed to be a more difficult medium to wet the surface of Fe during testing than liquid Bi or liquid LBE (NB: these tests were initially carried out in air, so that the liquid metal/solid metal interface was susceptible to re-oxidation). Finer-grained materials were observed to be less susceptible to LME than coarse-grained materials [352]. The recovery temperature was shown to depend not only on the applied strain rate, as it did in carbon steels [353], but also on the formation of new phases at the liquid metal/solid metal interfaces, such as PbFe3O4 in liquid Pb or BiFeO4 in liquid Bi [354]. An iron nitride was also thought to have formed, based on XRD analysis [354]. The variation of the recovery temperature was then attributed to the different interfaces formed in situ during the exposure of iron to the liquid metal. The essential role of stress concentration (for example, via a notch) was uncovered with Armco iron in contact with liquid LBE, as this enabled the clear elucidation of LME over a broad temperature range (200–500 °C) for notched cylindrical specimens [355]. Preliminary analyses of a few failed samples of Chromesco 3 (a 2.25Cr steel) in liquid Pb at 325 °C and 335 °C were published by Broc et al. [356]. While interesting, because the material was clearly intended for nuclear applications, this work was not continued.

As shown by this survey, the main body of the preliminary work on LME dealt with high-strength carbon steels and low-alloy steels, while only a few studies were dedicated to other classes of steels, such as AuSS or ferritic steels. The main ones were carried out at rather high temperatures (500 °C or 600 °C) on the corrosion-fatigue interaction in 4Kh13 or 1Kh19N9T steels (the latter is essentially 304 AuSS) exposed to liquid LBE [329,357–359]. Corrosion affected the fatigue properties of pre-tinned steel samples at these high temperatures by significantly reducing the steel lifetime under rotating bending or cyclic loading. This behaviour does not strictly meet the criteria of an LME behaviour, but it represents a coupling between creep and corrosion.

The LME case of high-alloy steels (F/M type) was first investigated by Abramov et al. in 1992, under torsion testing of ferritic Fe-12Cr-Mo steels in liquid Pb [360]. A limited degradation of mechanical properties was observed on tempered steels in the 400–500 °C range. On the other hand, a strong property degradation was observed on hardened steels (no tempering heat treatment) in the 300–600 °C range, with a cleavage-like fracture surface. Pre-tinning of the samples with liquid Pb was employed in this study to ensure that Pb was wetting the sample surfaces. This work aimed at studying the LME susceptibility of simulated welded materials, indicating that LME is more pronounced in such microstructures (type II factor).

In summary, at the outset of this review, after several decades of work in many laboratories, the occurrence of LME in several carbon steels, low-alloy steels, and pure Fe has been experimentally confirmed. The behaviour of a ferritic steel (Fe12Cr) had also been investigated in liquid LBE in a single study to date, with limited effects except in the case of a hardening tempering heat treatment. There were, therefore, no publicly available data on 9Cr martensitic steels. The case of AuSS (of the 304 type) had been investigated in liquid LBE at relatively high temperatures in the context of corrosion-induced material degradation.

4.3. Mechanisms and models for LME

LME is a complex phenomenon, a unified explanation of which is still missing, especially on the atomic scale. In spite of this fact, several promising mechanisms or models have been proposed in the period between the 1960s and the 1980s that can complementarily cover most of the LME cases. These mechanisms and models have been extensively discussed in the LME studies of steel/HLM couples, and they include reduction in surface energy [296], adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion [361,362], adsorption-enhanced dislocation emission [285,363–365], localised plasticity and GB penetration [366], stress-assisted dissolution [367,368], GB penetration via atomic diffusion [298], and enhanced work hardening [369]. Recent advances in understanding the LME effect are mainly concentrated on GB embrittlement caused by liquid metals, which is an important reference to facilitate the understanding of the LME effect in the steel/liquid Pb and steel/LBE couples, and thus it will be summarised in a later section.

In the following subsections, the main ideas, strong points and weaknesses of the mechanisms attempting to explain LME will be briefly described and compared. The latest developments in exploring LME are also presented.
4.3.1. Reduction in surface energy

The mechanism that refers to the reduction in surface energy is based on the combination of the Rebinder effect [370] and Griffith fracture theory. The Rebinder effect states that the surface free energy of a solid metal decreases due to the adsorption of liquid metal atoms. The Griffith theory considers an energy balance in a purely elastic solid, i.e., the stored elastic strain energy during fracture is completely transferred to surface energy due to newly formed fresh surfaces by cleavage, as shown below:

$$\sigma_a = \sqrt{\frac{2E\gamma_{sl}}{\pi a}}$$  \hspace{1cm} (4-2)

where $\sigma_a$ is the applied stress, $E$ is the Young’s modulus of the solid, $\gamma_{sl}$ is the specific surface energy at the liquid/solid metal interface, and $a$ is the half-length of an internal, pre-existing crack (Fig. 4.7). It can be inferred from Eq. (4-2) that the stress required for fracture is lowered by the reduced $\gamma_{sl}$ resulting from the adsorption of a foreign liquid metal species. This represents a necessary condition for brittle fracture.

In a real situation, crack propagation accompanies plastic deformation, thus one part of the elastic strain energy is stored in the plastic zone in the vicinity of the crack tip. This requires rewriting Eq. (4-2) by adding a plastic strain energy term, $\gamma_p$, as follows:

$$\sigma_a = \sqrt{\frac{2E(\gamma_s + \gamma_p)}{\pi a}}$$  \hspace{1cm} (4-3)

This mechanism has been widely accepted, as it can qualitatively explain the LME phenomenon very well. But it is limited to a thermodynamic approach and is difficult to use for a quantitative assessment of the effects of various material parameters on the surface energy. Nevertheless, an estimate of surface energy reduction can be given in the case of the Fe/Pb couple. Measuring the surface energy of a heterogeneous solid/liquid interface can be conventionally carried out by two approaches.

The first uses the wettability of a surface by the liquid metal. The energetics of the wettability of a surface is a balance equation between $\gamma_{sl}$ – the solid/liquid interface energy, $\gamma_{lv}$ – the liquid/vapour interface energy, and $\gamma_{sv}$ – the solid/vapour interface energy. The liquid/vapour interface energy, $\gamma_{lv}$, is well known experimentally and is measured, for example, by the sessile drop technique. The solid/vapour interface energy, $\gamma_{sv}$, depends on the adsorption energy and the coverage rate $\Theta$ ($\Theta = \frac{\Gamma}{\Gamma_t}$ is the ratio of the number of occupied sites to the number of available sites) and it is described by the expression: $\gamma_{sv}(\Theta) = \gamma_0 \left| \frac{E_{ads}}{a^2} \right|$ (in J/m²), where $a^2$ is the unit adsorption surface correlated with $\Theta$. At the thermodynamic equilibrium, the sign of the following balance equation gives the wettability trend (i.e., the total wetting vs. the partial wetting):

$$S = \gamma_{sl} + \gamma_{lv} - \gamma_{sv}$$  \hspace{1cm} (4-4)

For the total wetting case ($S < 0$), one can only deduce an upper bound for the solid/liquid surface energy, $\gamma_{sl}$. For the partial wetting case ($S > 0$), the Young’s equilibrium equation applies at the triple line and, in principle, a measurement of the wetting angle, $\theta$, imposes an additional constraint on all terms:

$$\gamma_{sl} = \gamma_{sv} - \gamma_{lv} \cos \theta$$  \hspace{1cm} (4-5)

While the wetting angle can be fairly well measured ($\theta = 50^\circ$ for the Fe/Pb couple [371,372]), the adsorption energies and the coverage $\Theta$ are not known a priori and can vary depending on the thermodynamic conditions, making a direct measurement of the solid/liquid interface energy, $\gamma_{sl}$, problematic in many cases.

The second possibility is the use of the equilibrium wetting angle ($\phi$) at a GB in the case of an internal interface (similar to that

![Fig. 4.7. Typical geometry used to describe the reduction in surface energy mechanism of LME, where a solid sheet containing a flat crack with a length of 2a is remotely loaded by a stress $\sigma_a$.](image)
Therefore, a direct measurement of this wetting angle and the GB surface energy, \( \gamma_{gb} \), allows the extraction of the solid/liquid interface energy, \( \gamma_{sl} \), on the assumption that no segregation at GBs could modify their surface energy. In the case of Fe, the GB surface energy can be measured by means of a ‘zero creep experiment’, combined with a measurement of the dihedral angle at the base of thermally etched GB grooves [373]. The experimentally determined value of the GB surface energy of iron is: \( \gamma_{gb} = 0.985 \text{ J} \cdot \text{m}^{-2} \). On the other hand, the wetting angle at a GB of annealed, mechanically alloyed and sintered Fe-Pb powders was measured to be: \( \phi = 135^\circ \pm 10^\circ \) [374]. The calculated estimate of the solid/liquid interface energy is then in the order of \( \gamma_{sl} = 1.28 \text{ J} \cdot \text{m}^{-2} \), i.e., it has suffered a reduction by a factor of two (49%) as compared with the measured surface energy of Fe, \( \gamma_{s} = 2.52 \text{ J} \cdot \text{m}^{-2} \) [373]. Therefore, Griffith’s brittle fracture theory predicts a lowering of the critical fracture stress for cleavage by a factor of about \( 1/\sqrt{2} \).

4.3.2. Adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion

The adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion model is a further development of the reduction in surface energy mechanism. This model postulates that adsorption of liquid metal atoms leads to the weakening of interatomic bonds at the crack tip [361,362]. This assumption has been proven by surface science observations [375]. The basic idea of this model is schematically illustrated in Fig. 4.8. As shown in Fig. 4.8a, when the crack tip is loaded, two competing scenarios could occur. First, crack extension may start by successively breaking the interatomic bonds on the plane that is loaded with the maximum tensile stress. Second, dislocation glide may be activated at slip planes, blunting the crack tip. Fig. 4.8b indicates that the potential energy of the bond A-A\(_{0}\) at the crack tip, \( U(a) \), and the stress imposed on the bond, \( \sigma(a) \), depend on interatomic distance, \( a \). The \( \sigma(a) \) curve is approximated to be one-half of a sine wave. \( a_{0} \) and \( \sigma_{m} \) denote the initial equilibrium interatomic distance and the maximum stress necessary to break the bond, respectively. Assuming that the work necessary to break the atomic bond A-A\(_{0}\) is equal to the surface energy resulting from the formation of fresh fracture surfaces, then, \( \sigma_{m} \) can be described by:

\[
\sigma_{m} = \left( \frac{E \gamma_{o}}{a_{0}} \right)^{1/2}
\]

where \( E \) and \( \gamma_{o} \) denote the Young’s modulus and surface free energy, respectively. In the case of a flat crack with a length \( c \) in a thin sheet loaded remotely by a tensile stress \( \sigma_{m} \), the maximum stress \( \sigma_{c} \) at the crack tip can be calculated by the following equation based on Griffith’s theory:

\[
\sigma_{c} = \frac{E \gamma_{o}}{a_{0}} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}
\]
\[ \sigma_c = 2\sigma_a \left( \frac{c}{R} \right)^{1/2} \]  

(4-8)

where \( R \) is the radius of the crack tip. In the case of an atomically sharp crack, \( R = a_o \), combining Eqs. (4-7) and (4-8) results in an expression to calculate the stress needed to propagate the crack as follows:

\[ \sigma_p = \left( \frac{E\gamma_0}{4c} \right)^{1/2} \]  

(4-9)

In reality, a crack is always plastically blunted to some extent. Assuming that the crack radius increases from \( a_o \) to \( a_p \) due to plasticity around the crack tip, and \( a_p/a_o = \rho \) (\( \rho \) is a dimensionless ratio depending on the magnitude of plastic relaxation at the crack tip), then it can be derived from Eqs. (4-8) and (4-9) that:

\[ \sigma_p \text{(blunted)} = \left( \frac{E}{4c} \cdot \rho \cdot \gamma_0 \right)^{1/2} \]  

(4-10)

As a result, the energy required to propagate a blunted crack is \( \rho \cdot \gamma_0 \). In addition, it is assumed that the adsorption of a foreign atom B at the crack tip gives rise to electronic rearrangements that, in turn, decrease the bonding strength of the A-Ao pair of atoms (Fig. 4.8a). Because of the adsorption-induced weakening effect, the potential curve \( U(\alpha) \) in Fig. 4.8b moves to \( U(\alpha)_B \), while the stress imposed on the bond shifts from \( \sigma(\alpha) \) to \( \sigma(\alpha)_B \). Therefore, crack extension takes place via decohesion of the A-Ao bond at the stress level of \( \sigma_{m-X} \), followed by the adsorption of the embrittling atoms on the newly formed surfaces to repeat the same process described above.

This model indicates that the intimate contact of the liquid metal with the crack tip on the atomic scale is mandatory to trigger LME. Therefore, the crack extension rate depends on the transport velocity of the liquid metal to the crack tip. In addition, the influence of the adsorbed embrittling atoms should be limited to surface layers with a thickness of a few unit cell lengths due to electron screening effects. However, the presence of liquid metal atoms at the crack tip does not necessarily cause interatomic bond weakening, as intermetallic compounds could form, or elemental diffusion could produce a solid solution [281]. For example, liquid metal/solid metal couples, such as Al, Ni, Ti, and Fe alloys exposed to liquid Hg, show high sub-critical cracking rates, low mutual solubility, and no formation of intermetallic compounds. In these couples, the LME effect could be attributed to the mechanism of adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion [285]. Since adsorption is critical to determine the LME crack propagation rate, influential factors, such as

![Fig. 4.9. Schematic illustration of the mechanism of adsorption-enhanced dislocation emission in: (a) an inert and (b) a liquid metal environment. Adapted from [365].](image-url)
temperature, stress/strain, and chemical composition, must be thoroughly understood in order to properly simulate the adsorption process. Unfortunately, direct measurements to substantiate this interatomic bonding weakening mechanism are lacking.

4.3.3. Adsorption-enhanced dislocation emission

The adsorption-enhanced dislocation emission mechanism was developed by Lynch [285,363–365], based on the extensive fractographic characterisation of various liquid metal/solid metal couples. This mechanism was proposed to explain the presence of microvoids and dimples on fracture surfaces affected by LME. It is assumed by this mechanism that the shear strength of interatomic bonds around the crack tip is reduced by the adsorption of liquid metal atoms. This weakening effect promotes the emission of dislocations at the crack tip, therefore, crack propagation is controlled by localised plasticity and void growth/coalescence (see Fig. 4.9).

In an inert environment, strong plastic deformation involving massive dislocation activities occurs around the crack tip. A small fraction of the dislocations generate a short crack extension, while most of them lead to crack tip blunting and plastic strain in the plastic zone. Meanwhile, void nucleation occurs at microstructural discontinuities in the plastic zone. As the voids grow, they coalesce and combine with the crack front to advance the crack (Fig. 4.9a). Consequently, the fracture surface is typically dimpled.

By contrast, in a liquid metal environment (Fig. 4.9b), dislocation emission at the crack tip is facilitated, presumably because adsorption of liquid metal atoms induces weakening of the interatomic shear strength of a few atomic layers in the vicinity of the crack tip. The enhanced emission of dislocations results in crack advancement rather than crack tip blunting by promoting a higher rate of void nucleation ahead of the crack tip. Therefore, a limited plastic strain is available in the plastic zone, the voids cannot grow in size, and the fracture surface is characterised by much smaller dimples as compared to failure in an inert environment.

Even though this mechanism was proposed based on the observations of voids on fracture surfaces, it has often been challenged by the cases where voids could not be observed, even at very high magnifications [281]. Nevertheless, this mechanism seems to be supported by molecular dynamics (MD) simulations of the Al/liquid Ga couple [376–378]. The simulation results showed that the presence of liquid Ga led to rapid Ga penetration into the steel bulk by promoting the nucleation of dislocations at GBs intersecting the steel surface; after their nucleation, the dislocations would climb down along the GB surfaces and into the steel bulk. In addition, Keller and Gordon [318] found that the incubation period prior to the rupture for the Al 7075-T651/liquid Hg couple under a constant static load was likely associated with the coupled effects of adsorption-enhanced dislocation emission and stress-assisted dissolution mechanisms.

At the fundamental level, this scenario can be tested using the approach of Peierls-Nabarro complemented by the influence of the surface energy induced by the emission of a free dislocation [379]. The key aspect of this approach is to use the concept of generalised stacking fault (GSF) to account for the lattice friction for dislocation emission by the crack tip, as introduced by Rice in 1992 [380]. In counting the surface influence, one has to add the energy cost of a surface step created by dislocation emission and the attractive force induced by the presence of a surface [379]. The inclusion of a surface energy term was shown to be key to reconcile threshold stress intensity factors of dislocation emission at the crack tip, as extracted by MD modelling compared with a continuum approach based on that of Peierls-Nabarro [381]. In the setting introduced by Schoeck [379], one looks variationally for an equilibrium using the following equation:

$$
\Delta G = E_0 - \int_0^\infty \tau(x)u(x)dx + \frac{1}{2} \int_0^\infty \tau_D(x)u(x)dx + \int_0^\infty \gamma(u_K(x) + u(x))dx + u(0)\gamma_{SL}
$$

(4-11)

Fig. 4.10. Critical stress intensity factor for dislocation emission at a crack tip for iron (Fe) as a function of surface energy.
where $E_0$ is the self-energy of the dislocation core, $u(x)$ is the displacement field, $\tau_K = \frac{K}{\sqrt{2\pi r}}$ is the stress field at the crack tip, $\tau_D$ is the stress image field, and $\gamma(u(x))$ is the GSF function. Whenever the equilibrium is not reached (i.e., when a stable solution is not found), then a dislocation is emitted to relax the built-up stress. Using this approach, the critical stress intensity factor for dislocation emission in mode II shear clearly depends linearly on the surface energy, as can be seen in Fig. 4.10.

Therefore, lowering the surface energy by adsorption induces a reduction of the critical stress intensity factor for dislocation emission at the crack tip, as advocated by the dislocation emission scenario (or the HELP mechanism in the context of hydrogen embrittlement [285]).

### 4.3.4. Localised plasticity and GB penetration mechanism

This mechanism was proposed on the basis of experimental observations upon the liquid Hg/CuAl couple that was fractured in an intergranular way with a faceted and featureless fracture surface [366]. It was stated in this mechanism that LME was caused by the strong interactions between dislocation pileups formed during localised plastic flow and liquid metal embrittling atoms that diffused a certain distance along GBs in the vicinity of the crack tip. The interactions led to GB weakening, so that the crack preferentially propagated in an intergranular manner. Therefore, the crack propagation rate relied on the atomic diffusion rate along GBs. However, as mentioned earlier, LME-induced crack growth can be very fast, up to tens of mm/sec. It is, thus, doubtful that atomic diffusion could be comparable with the fast crack propagation rate observed in many liquid metal/solid metal couples.

### 4.3.5. Stress-assisted dissolution model

This model was originally proposed by Robertson [367], and modified later by Glickman [368] (then labelled “a dissolution-condensation model”) to predict crack growth kinetics. There are three basic assumptions made in Robertson’s model: first, the crack is perfectly filled with liquid metal and there are no barriers available inside the crack to obstruct the solid from dissolving into the liquid. As a result, a chemical potential gradient is created by the stress distribution around the crack tip, leading to a diffusion flux directed from the solid to the liquid. Second, the dissolution rate of a solid metal or alloy ingredients is largely enhanced by stresses. The dissolved species then deposit or condense at stress-free surfaces behind the crack tip, where the chemical potential is seemingly higher. Last, the stress distribution ahead of a blunted crack tip is calculated by elastic stress analysis. Based on these assumptions, an equation can be derived to calculate the crack growth rate ($da/dt$), as given below [367]:

$$\frac{da}{dt} = \left(\frac{C_0 D \Omega^2 \gamma}{kT} \right) \frac{1}{\rho^2} \left(\frac{2a^2 \sigma_a^2}{E \gamma} - 1\right)$$

where $C_0$ is the equilibrium concentration of the solid metal in the liquid metal per unit volume, $D$ is the diffusion coefficient of the solid metal atoms in the liquid metal, $\Omega$ is the atomic volume of the solid metal atoms, $\gamma$ is the solid/liquid interfacial energy, $\rho$ is the crack tip radius, $a$ is the half length of the crack, $\sigma_a$ is the remotely applied stress, $E$ is Young’s modulus, $k$ is Boltzmann’s constant, and $T$ is the temperature.

This model has not been widely accepted, due to some limitations. For instance, a high solubility of the solid metal in the liquid metal would reduce the sharpness of the crack tip, suppressing crack propagation, rather than causing severe embrittlement, as assumed by the model. In addition, the solubility of the solid metal in the liquid metal should not be influenced by stresses. In particular, the small space inside the crack would easily render the liquid metal saturated with the solid metal, so that the dissolution rate should not be affected solely by the stresses at the crack tip. In addition, Lynch [285] argued that if the stress-assisted dissolution

![Fig. 4.11. Maximum predicted crack growth rate for the Fe/LBE couple, using the stress-assisted dissolution model.](image-url)
calculation of the number of atoms required to form a liquid metal penetration zone depends on:

\[ n \sim \exp \left( \frac{\Delta G_s}{RT} \right) \exp \left( \frac{\Delta G_d}{RT} \right) \]

where \( \Delta G_s \) is the activation energy required for the liquid metal atoms to transition from the adsorbed state to the diffusion state on the steel surface, and \( \Delta G_d \) is the activation energy for atomic diffusion along GBs.

This mechanism explains well the delayed failure phenomenon, but it does not clarify whether crack propagation depends on the atomic diffusion-induced formation of penetration zones as well. Despite this argument, GB diffusion has indeed also been observed in many other liquid metal/solid metal couples (e.g., Al/Ga, Ni/Bi, Cu/Bi, Cu/Hg) during the crack propagation process. The liquid metal forms a nanoscale liquid film or a secondary phase with a thickness of 1–3 atomic layers at GBs, leading to intergranular cracking under low stresses. However, the liquid films or secondary phases that are present in cracks may not necessarily result from GB diffusion. Instead, adsorption-induced intergranular cracking may be accountable for them, as the liquid metal could be sucked into cracks via capillary forces [285].

### 4.3.7. Enhanced work hardening mechanism

The enhanced work hardening mechanism was proposed by Dmukhovskaya and Popovich [369]. Similar to the main assumption in Lynch’s mechanism, this mechanism postulates that adsorption of embrittling liquid metal atoms at the crack tip reduces the interatomic shear strength, so that dislocation emission at the crack tip is remarkably enhanced. However, this particular mechanism differs, in the sense that it assumes that the enhanced dislocation emission results in work hardening of the steel layers around the crack tip (Fig. 4.12). Moreover, it also assumes that the adsorbed embrittling species can activate new slip systems, further enhancing plastic flow and work hardening. As a consequence, cracks nucleate at dislocation pileups and other stress concentrators, followed by fast crack propagation through the hardened steel layers.

### 4.3.8. New understandings of LME in the past two decades

In the past ten to twenty years, new understandings of the LME phenomenon have been achieved by coupling multiscale modelling, simulations, and advanced experimental studies of GB embrittlement of solid metal/liquid metal couples including, Al/Ga, galvanised steel/Zn, Ni/Bi, Cu/Bi, steel/Na, steel/Pb and steel/LBE. Instead of going into too much detail, a nice review of which is given in Ref. [284], this subsection will only give a brief summary of the new insights into these LME couples, except for the steel/Pb and steel/LBE systems, which are the main focus of the present article. Thus, these two couples will be reviewed in detail in Sections 4.5 and 4.6.

The Al/Ga couple appears to be the most extensively investigated system, because it exhibits a severe LME effect characterised by fast GB penetration and debonding. Multiscale modelling and simulation efforts have been attempted to examine the LME effect of this couple on the nanometre and atomic scales. The results are very intriguing and have brought new insights, even though a gap in understanding still exists between atomic-scale modelling and macroscopic experimental observations. For instance, it was found that liquid Ga affected not only vacancy/void nucleation in solid Al, but also dislocation behaviour. The presence of Ga atoms at Al GBs triggers the formation of vacancies/voids [310,382,383] or is responsible for volumetric changes that ultimately develop into crack
Kang et al. [408] stated that the LME mechanism might be controlled by stress-assisted diffusion and/or mass transport along GBs. LME, which distinguishes this case from many other solid/liquid metal couples. This may be due to the relatively high melting point of Zn and phase transformations [399, 408, 411, 413, 415, 416]. The penetration of Zn into austenite GBs was stress-assisted, and a threshold stress was required for LME to occur [413, 414]. The Zn concentration at GBs was critical for embrittlement [407]. Beal et al. [387–389] found that the embrittlement of twinning-induced plasticity (TWIP) steels exposed to liquid Zn occurred only within a specific temperature range, depending on the applied strain rate. LME in galvanised steels generally involves higher temperatures, and properties when compared to the solid metal [393]. Crack propagation was controlled by the mechanical properties of the solid metal instead of the GB properties, an assumption contradicting the generally accepted idea that GB properties should play the decisive role in liquid metal penetration [310, 378, 386, 394, 395]. Moreover, Glickman [396] proposed that local plasticity enhanced GB grooving might be a governing LME mechanism.

The LME phenomenon in Zn-galvanised steels (e.g., stainless steels, dual-phase steels, high-Mn twinning-induced plasticity steels) is of practical importance, because these steels could suffer LME-induced failure during industrial hot processes (e.g., hot-dip galvanizing, welding, hot stamping, etc.) or fire accidents [397, 398]. Under these circumstances, the corrosion-inhibiting Zn coating can melt and trigger LME of the steel substrate. Extensive investigations have been performed to examine the LME characteristics of such couples [287–289, 399–416]. The main findings showed that the dominant fracture mode was Zn penetration along austenite GBs and/or twin boundaries, forming liquid metal films and causing both the formation of Zn-rich intermetallic compounds and phase transformations [399, 408, 411, 413, 415, 416]. The penetration of Zn into austenite GBs was stress-assisted, and a threshold stress was required for LME to occur [413, 414]. The Zn concentration at GBs was critical for embrittlement [407]. Beal et al. [287–289] found that the embrittlement of twinning-induced plasticity (TWIP) steels exposed to liquid Zn occurred only within a specific temperature range, depending on the applied strain rate. LME in galvanised steels generally involves higher temperatures, which distinguishes this case from many other solid/liquid metal couples. This may be due to the relatively high melting point of Zn [419, 5 °C]. As a result, atomic diffusion and transport of the embrittling liquid metal atoms were observed to be greatly enhanced.

Kang et al. [408] stated that the LME mechanism might be controlled by stress-assisted diffusion and/or mass transport along GBs. LME caused by liquid Zn did not only affect the austenite phase, but also the ferrite phase was sensitive to liquid Zn-induced embrittlement, while differences in the initial steel microstructure, such as the presence of retained austenite, did not impact strongly the steel susceptibility to LME [407, 417, 418]. Razmpooosh et al. [419] found that liquid Zn penetrated selectively into random high-angle GBs in 304 AuSS. In addition, segregation of Cr and other impurities at GBs might promote the occurrence of LME at random high-angle GBs in 304 AuSS exposed to liquid Zn [420]. An increase in the amount of coincidence site lattice (CSL) GBs improved the resistance of 304 AuSS to the LME effect [421]. Based on density functional theory (DFT) calculations, Bauer et al. [422] found that GBs were destabilised by Zn wetting and whether GBs were more vulnerable to LME or not relied on the operative mechanism and the Zn concentration levels. Moreover, DFT simulations performed by Scheiber et al. [423] also showed that an increase in the Al and/or Si content in the pure iron (Fe) reduced the concentration of Zn in both the GBs and surface of Fe, thereby attenuating the LME effect caused by liquid Zn. It must be pointed out that DFT calculations have also shown that tellurium (Te) bonds with GB atoms and induces GB expansion in Ni-based alloys, leading to far easier GB decohesion [424]. This has significant implications for molten salt-fuelled fission reactors, as despite the fact that the coolant is not a liquid metal, Te forms as a fission product that could induce LME in certain reactor components.

Experimental and simulation studies of Ni/Bi and Cu/Bi couples mostly focused on the existing forms of the liquid metal atoms at the GBs of the solid metal, as well as their effect on the GB properties of the solid metals. Most of the results showed that the adsorbed embrittling atoms reacted with solid metal atoms at GBs, forming a thin film the thickness of which varied from a monoatomic layer to

![Fig. 4.12. Schematic illustration of the enhanced work hardening model, whereby the greatly enhanced emission of dislocations (effectively leading to the local crack tip work hardening) facilitated by the adsorbed liquid metal atoms increases significantly the crack growth rate.](image-url)
a nanometres-thick, and even a microns-thick multilayered film. The presence of such thin films led to drastic changes in atomic order, electronic state, faceting, and cohesion of the GBs in the solid metals [395,425–431]. The interactions could proceed in the form of atomic substitution [432,433] and/or nucleating vacancies/voids [310,382,383]. Other interesting statements that have so far been made include the conclusion of Klinger and Rabkin [434] that a liquid metal might be able to embrittle any solid metal as long as their mutual solubility was limited. Moreover, Schweinfest et al. [435] stated that GB embrittlement of Cu by Bi segregation was attributed to an atomic size effect rather than an electronic effect, whereby the large Bi atoms occupied the space of Cu atoms and weakened the GBs. They also stated that this mechanism was valid for all systems with oversized impurities. Also, Yu et al. [436] discovered that Bi segregation led to reconstruction of the GBs in solid Ni, forming ordered superstructures.

The LME susceptibility of AuSS (e.g., 304, 316L, 15-15Ti), ferritic and F/M steels (e.g., T91, ODS steels) exposed to liquid Na was experimentally studied in view of the perspective deployment of Gen-IV SFRs. The relevant findings showed that T91 F/M steels hardened by tempering at relatively low temperatures were embrittled by liquid Na [437]. Multiple parameters, such as the oxygen concentration dissolved in liquid Na, pre-exposure time, and pre-exposure temperature, all affected wettability (a prerequisite for LME), indicating that T91 F/M steels in their standard tempering metallurgical state are also affected by LME [438]. With the exception of 14Cr ODS steels, which showed a pronounced LME effect, the 9Cr and 18Cr ODS steels did not exhibit evident signs of LME [439]. Interestingly, the plastic straining-induced phase transformation of austenite (γ → fcc) to ferrite (α → bcc) increased the susceptibility of AuSS to LME caused by liquid Na, as reported by Barkia et al. [441,443]. This suggests that differences in the LME susceptibilities of ferritic, F/M steels and AuSS may be primarily associated with their different crystal lattices (i.e., fcc vs. bcc steels).

4.4. The role of surface state on LME of 9Cr steels (wettability criterion)

The steel surface state (e.g., the presence of native oxides that formed in air at RT, surface flaws, roughness, notches, etc.) has a strong impact on the LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels in contact with liquid Pb/LBE [216,444–448]. The main difference between 9Cr steels and carbon or low-alloy steels stems from the significant steel Cr content that promotes the formation of duplex oxide scales in contact with liquid Pb, Bi, or LBE. The inner oxide is an FeCr-spinel (FeCr2O4), and the outer oxide is chromia (Cr2O3) or magnetite (Fe3O4). This brings a major difference to the interface wettability by liquid Pb and/or LBE. The native oxides prevent the contact of the base steel with the HLM and its wetting by it. If the oxide scales can remain intact during mechanical loading of the steel, LME is not expected to occur. The observed high contact angles (≥90°, indicating poor wettability) of liquid Pb/LBE on T91 F/M steels or 316L AuSS is due to the presence of their native oxide films [116,449–451]. The wettability of solid Fe by liquid Pb has been studied thoroughly in reducing conditions (typically, achieved by a H2-rich cover gas) and the wetting angle has been measured to be in the order of 50° [371,372]. The Fe/Pb system is, therefore, in a partial wetting condition, and possibly, in a pseudo-partial wetting condition (i.e., a condition where a thin liquid metal film at the GB of a solid metal coexists with a droplet of the liquid metal, and their interfaces have a non-zero dihedral/contact angle [452]), instead of constituting a total wetting system (i.e., a condition with a zero dihedral/contact angle). Steel alloying by Cr is not expected to change this situation for an Fe-Cr/Pb solid/liquid interface in the absence of oxide scales. In practice, this requires the reduction of the native Cr oxide (Cr2O3), however, this oxide is much harder to reduce due to its higher formation enthalpy, while it has been found that liquid LBE is in a non-wetting state with respect to this oxide [453]. This state is maintained for short-term exposures, unless the steel is brought to high temperatures, where the formation of ternary phases cannot be excluded and reactive wetting may occur [454,455]. Therefore, in the case of high-Cr steels, one faces a challenge with respect to the assessment of LME, because one cannot exclude the chemical evolution of the solid/liquid interface and the possible degradation of the native oxide. Surface flaws, roughness, and notches created during steel manufacturing and/or machining generally act as stress concentrators or incipient cracks, thereby damaging the native oxides and compromising the oxide scale protective, easing the occurrence of LME.

The LME susceptibility of Fe-9Cr-1Mo F/M steels has been rather tricky to prove. The main issue was that the wettability of this class of F/M steels was not a concern in preliminary searches for LME sensitivity. The first report regarding LME of T91 F/M steels in liquid Pb was given by Legris et al. [456] and Nicaise et al. [457]. They used a hardening heat treatment by tempering the T91 F/M steel at lower temperature (500 °C instead of 760 °C). This increased the steel hardness by almost a factor of two, changed the carbide distribution from interlath to intralath, and altered the dislocation density [458,459]. The tempering heat treatment also aimed at simulating the mechanicalhardening induced by the low-temperature (<400 °C) irradiation of Fe-9Cr alloys. LME was then observed in notched specimens with this metallurgical condition, thereby reproducing the findings by Abramov et al. in an Fe-13Cr alloy [360]. More importantly, steel specimens subjected to a normal (750 °C) tempering heat treatment did not exhibit LME; it should be noted that this statement is generally true for monotonic tensile tests, but LME can also occur during small punch tests (SPT) under very low strain rates, as will be described in Section 4.6.2. The same finding was reported by Glasbrenner et al. for T91 F/M steel specimens tested in bending in liquid Bi and liquid LBE [460]. The LME effect after pre-exposure to static liquid LBE was also reported for the standard steel tempering heat treatment [461]. Therefore, it was difficult to classify this LME case, and a consensus on its relevance was never reached, due to the fact that the steel was in an unconventional metallurgical state (i.e., a factor of type II rather than an intrinsic, type I, sensitivity).

This came soon in stark contrast with two findings from corrosion experiments in flowing liquid LBE (in a forced convection loop) corrosion experiments. The used strategy was to pre-expose the steel samples in flowing liquid LBE coupled with testing in a tensile machine. The tested steels were Manet II (a closely related steel, containing 10% Cr and 0.5% Mo) and T91, both after a normal tempering treatment [216,462]. The two steels were found to be sensitive to LME in liquid LBE at 300 °C after 2 h of pre-exposure for
Manet II [462], and at 400 °C after 1500 h of pre-exposure for T91 [216]. Similar results were also reported on normally tempered EUROFER-97 steels tested at 400 °C after 4500 h of pre-exposure in flowing LBE [463]. This way of testing is very cumbersome, requiring large facilities with potentially long waiting times between different test batches.

Auger et al. [444,445] prepared specimens without any native oxide films (the native oxide removal was confirmed by Auger/XPS spectroscopy) by using argon (Ar) ion sputtering in ultrahigh vacuum, followed by physical vapour deposition (PVD) of thin LBE layers to create a direct contact with the steel substrate. The specimens were subjected to tensile tests in liquid LBE at 340 °C, and the results showed brittle fracture with abundant small cracks in the necking region. Intimate steel/HLM contact could also be achieved using soft soldering fluxes [444,446]. This clarified the intrinsic sensitivity of T91 F/M steels to LME by showing that the only criterion that explains the difference in its sensitivity is linked with the quality of direct steel/HLM contact during testing. Auger et al. [465] claimed that the chemical composition of the oxide scales could also play an important role in crack initiation. Different oxides have either different mechanical properties or different HLM wettabilities, leading to different sensitivities to crack initiation [121,251,465]. The fact that interfaces can be prepared by physical or chemical means indicates that a reproducible study of LME is possible if one adopts a strategy to prepare the interface that warrants reproducible conditions favourable to crack initiation.

This has led to two types of mechanical test strategies in liquid LBE: the first is the so-called pre-conditioning or pre-wetting operating procedure. The other relies on the evolution of the steel/HLM interface due to corrosion in an oxygen-reducing condition. Uncontrolled surface conditions with the frequent presence of native oxides might be responsible for the large observed scatter in steel fracture toughness data reported by different researchers [466–471]. It was found that when the specimen was pre-cracked in air, the fracture toughness of T91 F/M steels was weakly influenced by LBE, while an up to 80% reduction in the fracture toughness of these steels was observed in the case of pre-cracking in liquid LBE or pre-wetting the notch with liquid LBE. The promoted LME susceptibility of high-strength 4340 and 2.25Cr steels by fatigue pre-cracking in liquid Pb was also reported by Kamdar long time ago [472]. This might indicate that the surfaces of the crack walls formed during steel specimen pre-cracking were oxidised even at RT, forming native oxides that prevented the intimate contact between liquid LBE and the crack tip during mechanical testing. One may keep in mind that liquid metals, such as LBE, possess a quite high surface tension, imposing further requirements on surface cleanliness to ensure wetting. By contrast, pre-cracking in liquid LBE generates a crack tip that is in good contact with the liquid LBE, so that LME is facilitated.

The difference between plane strain [466–468,470,471] and plane stress [469] test conditions for fracture mechanics tests is also very evident. Generally, the LME susceptibility is greater under plane strain conditions than under plane stress conditions. Enhanced LME was observed in several studies [446–448,464,473], due to the presence of steel surface flaws and notches. This can be ascribed to the fact that stress concentrations at surface flaws and notches facilitate the failure of the superficial oxides. All these studies demonstrate that once a correct procedure is established to ensure crack initiation, reproducible results can indeed be obtained. It is worthwhile mentioning that the native oxides may not be so fragile, as a couple of studies showed that LME did not occur due to the successful protection by oxides under elastic bending stresses [474,475]. Several studies reporting no LME susceptibility are indicative of the experimental difficulty in achieving wetting or the ability of the native oxides to protect the steel from LME.

In summary, it has become very clear that the T91/LBE couple is an intrinsically embrittling couple with typical characteristics of LME (susceptibility to LME type I factor), provided one ensures proper wetting of the steel by LBE prior to tensile testing. Similar requirements hold also for fatigue testing, where a surface treatment or pre-cracking in the HLM is key for a correct assessment.

4.5. LME of AuSS exposed to liquid Pb/LBE

The LME susceptibility of AuSS, such as 316L, 15-15Ti, and their Si-enriched versions, has been evaluated by testing their tensile properties, fatigue life, and fracture toughness in contact with liquid Pb/LBE under different experimental conditions [36,45,58,476–482]. Most of the results showed that, irrespective of testing temperature, HLM oxygen concentration, steel cold working, pre-exposure, neutron irradiation, etc., the mechanical properties of the AuSS were either unaffected or only slightly affected by the HLM, indicating weak susceptibility of these steels to LME by liquid Pb/LBE. However, the creep resistance of 15-15Ti AuSS was reported to be remarkably reduced [483]. This was not considered a result of LME, but it was attributed to stress-enhanced dissolution corrosion and localised intergranular cracking. The testing parameters and main results are summarised in detail in Table 4.1.

Under tensile loading in liquid LBE, most AuSS showed no sign of LME, as the total elongation and fracture modes showed no obvious differences with those obtained in air or an inert environment (Fig. 4.13). The fracture surfaces in nearly all cases were dominated by typical dimple-like features (Fig. 4.14), indicative of ductile failure and absence of LME.

However, a mild degradation effect was observed in AuSS under cyclic loading in liquid Pb/LBE. For instance, Kalkhof and Grosse [477] reported that 316L AuSS were subjected to fatigue life reduction by a factor of 2–3 at high strain amplitudes in the presence of liquid LBE at 260 °C, while the fatigue life at low strain amplitudes was comparable with that in air at the same temperature. Gorse et al. [36] reported that the effect of LBE on the low-cycle fatigue of 316L AuSS at 300 °C, 450 °C, and 500 °C was weak, but a small life reduction was observed when the total strain range was >0.6%. They also checked the effects of holding time and pre-creep (pre-corrosion) treatment on the fatigue properties of 316L AuSS, observing a negligible effect of liquid LBE. This indicated that 316L AuSS were not sensitive to surface defects caused by pre-corrosion. Moreover, Yaskiv and Fedirko [481] also observed slightly degraded fatigue properties of an Fe-18Cr-10Ni AuSS exposed to liquid Pb at 350 °C. It should be noted, however, that a much stronger effect was observed by Chocholousk et al. [58], based on fatigue crack growth rate tests (da/dN) at 300 °C. Their results showed that the fatigue crack propagation rate in 316L AuSS was a factor of 5 higher in contact with liquid LBE as compared to air, and that a low LBE oxygen concentration promoted significantly the crack propagation. However, it is still unclear whether this material degradation effect under the cyclic loading is directly associated with LME.

Barkia et al. [441,443] emphasised that the phase transformation of austenite (γ, fcc) to ferrite (α, bcc) and the formation of
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape &amp; surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment &amp; metallurgical state &amp; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>$C_O$ in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>CCT; mechanically polished &amp; electropolished</td>
<td>Annealed; LBE pre-wetted notch with a soft soldering flux</td>
<td>LBE; Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing He + 4% H₂)</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>$6.67 \times 10^{-8} - 6.67 \times 10^{-3}$ m/s</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>$\varepsilon \approx 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{s}^{-1}$</td>
<td>Embrittlement effect not pronounced; the fracture surface was dominated by intense shear decohesion; Irradiated 316L not susceptible to LME; all fracture surfaces showed dimples</td>
<td>[478]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical &amp; surface-untreated</td>
<td>SA¹ at 1050–1100 °C; neutron-irradiated to 9.1 dpa</td>
<td>LBE; Pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE at 450 °C for 20 h</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>$\varepsilon \approx 10^{-6} - 10^{-5} \text{s}^{-1}$</td>
<td>316L AuSS: no sign of LME, unchanged elongation and fracture surface with dimples; A078 AuSS: LME observed; 2442 &amp; L413 Si-enriched AuSS: no LME</td>
<td>[45]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Flat tapered specimens; polished to 1 μm finish</td>
<td>SA¹ at 300 °C for 1 h</td>
<td>LBE; Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing Ar + 5% H₂)</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>$2 \times 10^{-8} \text{m/s}$</td>
<td>316L fatigue life: slightly affected by LBE at the strain amplitudes ($\varepsilon_a &gt; 0.5%$)</td>
<td>[480]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical bar; mechanically polished</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE; No oxygen control</td>
<td>260</td>
<td>$\varepsilon \approx 4 \times 10^{-3} \text{s}^{-1}$</td>
<td>Strain-controlled (unknown waveform); strain ratio $R = -1; f = 1$ or 0.1 Hz; $\varepsilon_a \approx 0.2-1.0%$</td>
<td>316L fatigue life slightly affected by LBE at relatively high total strain ranges (~1%); nearly no effect at relatively low total strain ranges (~0.3%); pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE or oxygen-saturated LBE did not affect the fatigue life</td>
<td>[36]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical bar; mechanically polished</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE; Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>300, 450, 550</td>
<td>$\varepsilon \approx 4 \times 10^{-3} \text{s}^{-1}$</td>
<td>Slightly detrimental effect observed at total strain ranges &gt; 0.6%; pre-creep in oxygen-saturated LBE under constant stress of 240-260 MPa for 2-4 weeks did not affect the LBE fatigue life at 300 °C; pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE or oxygen-saturated LBE did not affect the fatigue life</td>
<td>[36]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Creep-fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical bar; mechanically polished</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE; Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>$\varepsilon \approx 4 \times 10^{-3} \text{s}^{-1}$; 10 min hold in tension (trapezoidal waveform)</td>
<td>Creep-fatigue life at total strain range of 1.2% comparable with low-cycle fatigue life at identical testing conditions</td>
<td>[36]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; electropolished</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE ($C_O \approx 10^{-11} \text{wt%})$ at 500 °C for 1000 h</td>
<td>LBE; Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>$\varepsilon \approx 4 \times 10^{-3} \text{s}^{-1}$</td>
<td>316L fatigue life slightly affected by LBE at relatively high total strain ranges (~1%); nearly no effect at relatively low total strain ranges (~0.3%); pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE caused surface defects due to LMC; but did not degrade the fatigue life noticeably</td>
<td>[482]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Material</td>
<td>Test</td>
<td>Specimen shape &amp; surface condition</td>
<td>Heat treatment &amp; metallurgical state &amp; irradiated state</td>
<td>Pre-exposure conditions</td>
<td>HLM</td>
<td>$C_0$ in HLM</td>
<td>Temperature (°C)</td>
<td>Loading conditions (Strain/loading rate)</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td>Refs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fe18Cr10Ni AuSS</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue (cyclic bending)</td>
<td>Mechanically polished</td>
<td>Annealed at 1050°C for 30 min</td>
<td>Surface blanched with liquid Pb and LBE to improve wetting Pre-cracking in air or LBE at 350 °C</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>Oxygen partial pressure &lt; 5 × 10^{-3} mm Hg</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Strain-controlled mode</td>
<td>Fe18Cr10Ni AuSS: slightly degraded by liquid Pb at 350 °C</td>
<td>[481]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>FCG rate</td>
<td>1/2CT(^{†}) specimens</td>
<td>SA(^{†}) at 1050–1100 °C</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$C_0 = 5 \times 10^{-11}$–2 × 10^{-5} wt%</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Two loading rates: 0.2 mm/min &amp; 0.02 mm/min; $f = 0.125$ Hz; plane-strain; $R = 0.1$</td>
<td>FCG(^{†}) rate in LBE 5 × faster than in air; extensometer not used to measure COD(^{†}), measurements corrected afterwards</td>
<td>[58]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316L</td>
<td>Fracture toughness</td>
<td>DCT(^{†}) specimens; pre-cracking in air</td>
<td>SA(^{†}) at 1050–1100 °C &amp; water quenched</td>
<td>No pre-exposure</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>200, 300</td>
<td>0.25 mm/min</td>
<td>Plane-strain fracture toughness: slightly reduced; fracture surface: dominated by ductile features (e. g., dimples)</td>
<td>[479]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-15Ti</td>
<td>Creep</td>
<td>Cylindrical; not polished</td>
<td>SA(^{†}) at 1120 °C for 1 h &amp; fast cooling in water</td>
<td>Pre-exposure for 6 h at each creep testing temperature</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Variable $C_{0c}$ from oxygen saturation to oxygen-poor conditions</td>
<td>550, 600</td>
<td>Constant load: 300 MPa</td>
<td>Secondary creep rate in LBE at 550 °C &amp; 600 °C was 56× &amp; 6 × higher than in air, reducing drastically creep life; uniform dissolution corrosion and local intergranular cracking were responsible for the weaker creep resistance</td>
<td>[483]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
numerous deformation twins enhanced the occurrence of LME, especially at the steel GBs, in AuSS exposed to liquid Na. The ferrite phase is believed to be susceptible to LME in contact with liquid Pb or LBE, as LME is often observed in T91 F/M steels in an (annealed) ferritic structure. Ferritisation may be induced in AuSS by plasticity at crack tips. In addition, ferritisation of AuSS is observed in dissolution corrosion-affected zones, where the austenite-stabilising steel alloying elements (Ni and Mn) are selectively leached by liquid LBE, resulting in the formation of ferrite, as described in Chapter 3. In this regard, dissolution corrosion-induced ferritisation might be a potentially important cause of LME in AuSS, therefore, special attention must be paid to the possible occurrence of LME when dissolution corrosion-affected steel areas are mechanically loaded at relatively low temperatures (i.e., around 350 °C). The severity of the synergy of dissolution corrosion and LME is expected to be increased in a neutron environment, due to irradiation embrittlement. Interestingly, LME of AuSS exposed to other liquid metals, such as Ga [484], Hg [469,485–490], and Na [439–443], was also demonstrated to be mild, regardless of the load type, even though both intergranular and transgranular brittle failure features were occasionally observed on the fracture surfaces. Despite this weak LME effect, one should be cautious when asserting that AuSS are immune to LME, prior to fully understanding this materials degradation mechanism. The sensitivity of irradiated AuSS has not been assessed yet in an extensive and systematic manner.

When compared to AuSS, the LME effect is much stronger in F/M steels. The LME of F/M steels will be described in detail in Section 4.6, with a focus on the parametric effects and mechanistic understanding of crack initiation and propagation during LME.

4.6. Factors affecting the LME of F/M steels in liquid Pb/LBE

Due to the specificity of each liquid metal environment, a variety of factors (metallurgical, mechanical, chemical) can influence the LME susceptibility of F/M steels in contact with liquid Pb or LBE [36]. These factors can be classified into the following three categories: the first category is associated with the intrinsic steel sensitivity (factor type I), which, in turn, depends critically on the wettability or surface state [257,447,475,491–493] and steel pre-exposure [494,495]. The second category relates to the dependence on the steel metallurgical state [458,471] and its alteration under irradiation [45,493,496–498]. The third category (“kinetic” factors) includes the temperature [447,457,458,471,493,494,499–501], the applied strain/loading rate [306,478,493,494,501–503], and, to some extent, the HLM oxygen concentration [493,502,504]. The mechanical testing standard used to investigate LME until the 1990s has almost exclusively focused on either tensile testing or fatigue testing. Several techniques have been recently developed to complement the set of available mechanical tests: for example, fracture mechanics type tests were explicitly developed for the opaque and conductive HLM medium, which usually prevents the use of conventional techniques to monitor crack growth [469,484]. A mechanical extensometer was developed to directly measure the strain at the gauge length of a specimen submerged in liquid LBE, allowing for more accurate fatigue tests [505]. This technique was later extended to monitor the pre-crack length in liquid LBE so as to obtain reliable fracture toughness data. The CCT† geometry has been developed for fracture mechanics type studies of thin steel sheets in the plane-stress condition. For thicker reactor components, the conventional CT† specimen geometry has been used in conjunction with specific pre-conditioning procedures (i.e., pre-cracking in liquid LBE), due to the otherwise difficult task in wetting the crack tip of

Fig. 4.13. Tensile stress–strain curves of irradiated and non-irradiated 316L AuSS tested in different environments. “Pre-exp.” means LBE pre-exposure at 450 °C for 20 h [45].
a fatigue-induced crack \[470\]. The miniaturised SPT has been adapted to study LME \[506\]; this test is particularly sensitive to the surface state \[465\], and could be adapted to study the LME sensitivity of irradiated samples. The SPT for LME studies is designed in such a manner that the bottom side of a thin disc specimen is loaded via a pushing rod, while the upper side is in contact with liquid LBE.

In the past two decades, extensive experimental investigations have been carried out to understand the effects of a wide spectrum of parameters on tensile \[464,507\], fatigue \[53,481,502,505,508–510\], fracture toughness \[467,468\], creep \[511–518\], and creep-fatigue properties \[231,495\] of T91 F/M and similar steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE. This subsection reviews the LME characteristics of T91 (and similar) F/M steels and their welds in contact with liquid Pb/LBE, attempting to unveil the underlying mechanisms that affect crack initiation and propagation upon the LME of these steels. Table 4.2 summarises the experimental conditions and most important findings.

### 4.6.1. The role of temperature

The temperature effect on the LME sensitivity of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE has been investigated by means of tensile tests, fatigue tests, SPT, etc. The tensile and fatigue tests showed a strong dependence of the LME severity on temperature, known as the so-called “ductility trough” in terms of total elongation \[447,458,471\], or “fatigue endurance trough” in terms of low-cycle fatigue life \[500\]. According to its definition, the “trough” indicates that the LME severity is highest within a (system-specific) intermediate temperature range, while LME is absent or weak at both lower and higher temperatures. Depending on the loading condition and steel...
Table 4.2
Effect of liquid Pb/LBE on the mechanical properties of ferritic steels & their welds under different loading conditions.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>C\textsubscript{O} in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Smooth cylindrical; notched</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 °C, 1 h; normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 500 °C, 1 h (hardened)</td>
<td>No pre-wetting</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>260, 350</td>
<td>( \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4} ) s(^{-1} )</td>
<td>The notched &amp; hardened specimens showed enhanced LME with transgranular fracture features</td>
<td>[456,519]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Smooth cylindrical; notched</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 °C, 1 h; normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 700 °C, 1 h (hardened); normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 500 °C, 24 h (hardened)</td>
<td>No pre-wetting</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>350–500</td>
<td>( \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4} ) s(^{-1} )</td>
<td>LME was observed in specimens subjected to tempering/hardening &amp; notching; “ductility trough” with the lowest elongation at 350 °C and ductility recovery at 450 °C</td>
<td>[457]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Smooth cylindrical; surface oxides removed by ion beam sputtering</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 °C, 1 h</td>
<td>Direct contact of steel surface with LBE via vapour deposition or soft soldering fluxes</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>LBE conditioned by flowing He, but the ( C_{O} ) was not monitored</td>
<td>340</td>
<td>( \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4} ) s(^{-1} )</td>
<td>LME was observed on notched specimens; contact with oxygen-poor LBE (LBE conditioned by hydrogenated He), LME was most severe; LBE pre-exposure at 600 and 650 °C facilitated wetting</td>
<td>[444,445]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical; notched</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 °C</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 150–650 °C for 12 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing He + 4 %( H_{2} ))</td>
<td>300, 350, 400</td>
<td>Loading speed ( \approx 10^{-5} )–10 (-2 ) m/s</td>
<td>LME was observed on notched specimens; in contact with oxygen-poor LBE (LBE conditioned by hydrogenated He), LME was most severe; LBE pre-exposure at 600 and 650 °C facilitated wetting</td>
<td>[461]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<br>

(continued on next page)
Table 4.2 (continued)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>C\textsubscript{0} in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>CCT; mechanically polished &amp; electropolished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C &amp; tempered: 750 °C</td>
<td>Notch pre-wetted with LBE by means of a soft soldering flux used to remove the native oxides</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing He + 4 %H\textsubscript{2})</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>(6.67 \times 10^{-8} - 6.67 \times 10^{-3}) m/s</td>
<td>mechanism may be valid LME susceptibility depended on the loading rate &amp; ductility recovery occurred at high loading rates Specimens subjected to LBE pre-exposure showed 30 times faster crack propagation rate than in air</td>
<td>[478]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Cyclic &amp; tensile</td>
<td>Round compact test</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to flowing LBE ((v \approx 1) cm/s), (C_0 &lt; 10^{-6}) wt %, 500 °C, 1000 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing He + 5 %H\textsubscript{2})</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>First cyclically loaded, followed by tensile loading</td>
<td>Specimens subjected to LBE pre-exposure</td>
<td>[520]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Dog-bone shaped flat; electropolished</td>
<td>normalised: 1040 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 760 °C, 1 h</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure for 12 h at each tensile testing temperature</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>150–500</td>
<td>(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-5} ) s(^{-1})</td>
<td>T91 susceptible to LME at 300–425 °C; LME occurred after necking; surface cracks or flaws promoted LME</td>
<td>[447]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical; surface ground</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 mm/min &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing Ar + 5 %H\textsubscript{2})</td>
<td>300, 500</td>
<td>(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4} ) s(^{-1}) &amp; (\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-6} ) s(^{-1})</td>
<td>T91 sensitive to environmentally-assisted cracking at 300 °C, typical LME-induced brittle features on the fracture surface; at higher strain rates, more brittle cracks were observed</td>
<td>[499]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manet II</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Standard flat specimens</td>
<td>normalised: 1075 °C, 30 min &amp; tempered: 750 °C, 2 h</td>
<td>No pre-exposure</td>
<td>Flowing LBE ((v \approx 1) m/s)</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>180, 200, 250, 300</td>
<td>10(^{-4}) mm/s</td>
<td>Loss of ductility observed at 250 °C &amp; 300 °C</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Flat; mechanically polished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C/1040 °C/1040 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 760 °C/600 °C/500 °C, 2 h</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>&lt; 50 wppm</td>
<td>150–500</td>
<td>(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-5} ) s(^{-1})</td>
<td>The effect of temperature on steel tensile elongation in contact with LBE was characterised by a &quot;ductility trough&quot;; as the tempering temperature decreased, the &quot;ductility trough&quot; became wider and deeper, indicating a stronger LME effect; the harder the steel, the more severe the LME</td>
<td>[458]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(continued on next page)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>$C_O$ in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91, F82H</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Dog-bone shaped flat; surface ground</td>
<td>T91: normalised 1040 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered 760 °C, 1 h; F82H: normalised 1040 °C, 38 min &amp; tempered 750 °C, 1 h</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>&lt; 1 wppm</td>
<td>150–500</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-5}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>Irradiated to 20 dpa with mixed spectrum of neutrons &amp; protons; irradiation-enhanced LME, substantial loss of elongation down to 2–3%</td>
<td>[497]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical samples; unpolished</td>
<td>normalised: 1040 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 760 °C, 1 h</td>
<td>Some specimens were pre-exposed to LBE at 450 °C for 4000 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>150–450</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-6} \times 10^{-3}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>Unknown LBE (conditioned with flowing Ar + 5 %H$_2$)</td>
<td>[494]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91, EUROFER- 97</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical samples; unpolished</td>
<td>T91: normalised at 1040 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered at 760 °C, 1 h; EUROFER-97: normalised at 979 °C, 1 h and 51 min &amp; tempered at 739 °C, 3 h and 42 min</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to LBE in some tests</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>150–450</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-6}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>Due to the protective native oxides, no LME was observed in a wide range of testing conditions, including neutron irradiation; pre-exposure and surface stress raisers increased the LME susceptibility</td>
<td>[493]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91/316L &amp; T91/T91 welds</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical</td>
<td>Welds prepared by TIG &amp; EB welding</td>
<td>Pre-exposed to low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-6}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>The welds were highly susceptible to LME; the TIG welds were more susceptible to LME than the EB welds</td>
<td>[521,522]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91, T91-Si, EP- 823, S2439 (2.75Si), S2440 (4.83Si)</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical; specimen surface in most of the cases untreated</td>
<td>T91: normalised at 1040 °C, 60 min &amp; tempered at 760 °C, 60 min; T91-Si: normalised at 1050 °C, 30 min &amp; tempered at 750 °C, 30 min; EP-823: normalised at 1010 °C, 60 min &amp; tempered at 620 °C, 75 min; S2439: normalised at 1050 °C, 60 min &amp; tempered at 760 °C, 60 min; S2440: normalised at 1050 °C, 60 min &amp;</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>150–450</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-7} \times 10^{-3}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>Compared to T91, Si-enriched steels were more susceptible to LME than the EB welds</td>
<td>[251,523]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Material</td>
<td>Test</td>
<td>Specimen shape, surface condition</td>
<td>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</td>
<td>Pre-exposure conditions</td>
<td>HLM</td>
<td>$C_O$ in HLM</td>
<td>Temperature (${^\circ}C$)</td>
<td>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td>Refs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SIMP† steel</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical; mechanically polished</td>
<td>tempered at 760 °C, 60 min normalised: 1050 °C, 30 min &amp; tempered: 500 °C, 90 min</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$&lt; 1$ ppm at 250 °C</td>
<td>200-500</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 1.25 \times 10^{-6}$-$1.25 \times 10^{-3}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>“Ductility trough” between 200 and 450 °C, where LME was most severe</td>
<td>[501]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Notched; smooth surface</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Surface treated with chemical flux to remove native oxides, followed by hot dipping in liquid Pb to improve wetting</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-5}$ wt% at 450 °C, $C_O \approx 10^{-7}$ wt% at 350 °C (calculated)</td>
<td>350-450</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-6}$-$10^{-7}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>No LME was observed in smooth specimens, while notched specimens were affected by LME; the serrations in the stress-strain curves of notched specimens affected by LME were attributed to the combined effects of dynamic strain ageing (DSA†) and creep</td>
<td>[464]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical; notched</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE at 450 °C for 24 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE ($C_O \approx 8 \times 10^{-11}$ wt%)</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 2 \times 10^{-6}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>Fatigue striation-like markings observed on the fracture surface, indicating intermittent crack propagation in contact with LBE; this feature was associated with both LME and the compliance of the tensile machine</td>
<td>[473]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical</td>
<td>T91: austenitised at 1050 °C for 1 min/mm &amp; tempered at 770 °C for 3 min/mm; neutron-irradiated to 9.1 dpa</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE at 450 °C for 20 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>T91 susceptibility to LME in contact with LBE was intensified by neutron irradiation; the fracture surface was characterised by quasi-cleavage features</td>
<td>[45]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical gauge (mechanically polished before irradiation);</td>
<td>normalised: 1100 °C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing Ar + H$_2$)</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>T91 susceptibility to LME in contact with liquid LBE was intensified by neutron irradiation (irradiated at 300 °C; (continued on next page)</td>
<td>[496]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 4.2 (continued)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>$C_O$ in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature ($^\circ$C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Flat tapered specimens; polished</td>
<td>normalised: 1150 $^\circ$C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770 $^\circ$C, 45 min</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 3 \times 10^{-7} \times 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-2}, 10^{-4}, 10^{-6}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>max. dose: 2.5 dpa) or the combination of neutron and proton irradiation (irradiated at 250–350 $^\circ$C, dose: 0.8–3.9 dpa) LME cracks initiated at plastically-strained regions; 1.3% plastic strain and stress close to UTS required to initiate a crack in contact with LBE; the threshold stress for crack initiation in air was 10% higher than that in LBE, and it decreased with increasing strain rate LME observed at 350 $^\circ$C and 400 $^\circ$C, but not at 450 $^\circ$C; the most severe LME effect occurred at 350 $^\circ$C, the LME crack growth rate at 350 $^\circ$C was in the order of $10^{-6}$ m/s; SME might occur at 300 $^\circ$C</td>
<td>[503]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical and notched; surface treated with flux followed by Pb immersion at 450 $^\circ$C to grow surface deposits</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 $^\circ$C, 15 min &amp; annealed: 770 $^\circ$C, 45 min</td>
<td>Test started 20 h after reaching the targeted temperature</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 1 \times 10^{-11} \times 10^{-7}$ wt%</td>
<td>300, 350, 400, 450</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4}$ s$^{-1}$ &amp; $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-6}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td></td>
<td>[448]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Tensile; Three-point bending</td>
<td>Flat tapered and three-point bending specimens; one flat tapered specimen polished, all others ground</td>
<td>normalised: 1150 $^\circ$C, 15 min &amp; annealed: 770 $^\circ$C, 45 min</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-7} \times 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>400</td>
<td>$2 \times 10^{-6} \times 2 \times 10^{-4}$ m/s</td>
<td>The oxide layer remained intact even when the applied stress in a static mode was as high as 110% of the yield strength; the LME crack initiation necessitated the following conditions: T = 350–400 $^\circ$C, stress &gt; 680 MPa, plastic strain &gt; 5%, and variable strain rate: $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4} \times 10^{-6}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>[524]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Material</td>
<td>Test</td>
<td>Specimen shape, surface condition; irradiated state</td>
<td>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; annealed state</td>
<td>Pre-exposure conditions</td>
<td>HLM</td>
<td>$C_{O}$ in HLM</td>
<td>Temperature ($^\circ$C)</td>
<td>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td>Refs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GESA†-treated/un-treated 9Cr-ODS†, 12Cr-ODS, 14Cr-ODS</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Cylindrical; unknown surface state</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE at 450 $^\circ$C for at least 20 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low oxygen LBE</td>
<td>300, 350, 450</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5}$ to $2.8 \times 10^{-4}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>ODS steels are susceptible to LME regardless of the GESA† treatment; the GESA† process possibly enhanced LME susceptibility; 14Cr-ODS had the least LME susceptibility</td>
<td>[525]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fe-13Cr martensitic steel</td>
<td>Tensile</td>
<td>Flat specimen; mechanically polished</td>
<td>Annealed: 1050 $^\circ$C, 30 min</td>
<td>Pb, LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen partial pressure $&lt; 5 \times 10^{-3}$ mm Hg</td>
<td>350–600</td>
<td>$\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-4}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>UTS reduced by 10–20% compared to that in vacuum; steel susceptible to LME at 350–450 $^\circ$C; LME was more severe in contact with LBE than Pb; the elongation reduction in liquid Pb was about 11% at 450$^\circ$C, in contrast to 30% in liquid LBE at 350–400 $^\circ$C</td>
<td>[510]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91†</td>
<td>SPT†</td>
<td>Thin disc specimens; first mechanically polished, then electropolished</td>
<td>All normalised at 1050 $^\circ$C for 1 h &amp; tempered for 1 h at 750 $^\circ$C, 700 $^\circ$C, 650 $^\circ$C, 600 $^\circ$C, or 500 $^\circ$C</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>0.5 mm/min</td>
<td>Steel hardened by tempering at 500 $^\circ$C and 600 $^\circ$C showed most severe LME, evidenced by brittle fracture features and reduction in mechanical properties; increasing the tempering temperature to 750 $^\circ$C, the brittle fracture became ductile</td>
<td>[526]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91†</td>
<td>SPT†</td>
<td>Thin disc specimens; mechanically polished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 $^\circ$C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 $^\circ$C, 1 h</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation &amp; low-oxygen</td>
<td>200–450</td>
<td>0.0005–0.5 mm/min</td>
<td>Low strain rate (loading speed), high temperature, and low oxygen concentration promoted LME; the strain rate was the most critical parameter in</td>
<td>[504,527]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Material</td>
<td>Test</td>
<td>Specimen shape, surface condition</td>
<td>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</td>
<td>Pre-exposure conditions</td>
<td>HLM</td>
<td>$C_O$ in HLM</td>
<td>Temperature ($\degree$C)</td>
<td>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td>Refs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91/316L welds</td>
<td>SPT$^I$</td>
<td>Thin disc specimens; first mechanically polished, then electropolished</td>
<td>Welds prepared by EB welding; heat treatments: 316L: SA$^I$ at 1050 $\degree$C for 1 h T91: normalised at 1050 $\degree$C &amp; tempered at 750 $\degree$C for 1 h</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>300, 380</td>
<td>0.5 mm/min</td>
<td>determining the susceptibility of T91 to LME Reduction in ductility and formation of brittle cracks were observed in the welds tested in LBE</td>
<td>[528]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>SPT$^I$</td>
<td>Flat discs</td>
<td>Native oxides first removed by ion beam etching, followed by re-oxidation for different times in an oxidising environment</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>250, 300</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>Some specimens were coated with LBE to achieve direct contact; apart from the direct contact, the type of oxide scales also affected greatly the steel susceptibility to LME, as different oxides had different wetting and diffusivity properties</td>
<td>[465]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Three-point bending</td>
<td>Mechanically polished</td>
<td>All normalised at 1040 $\degree$C for 1 h; Tempering: 750 $\degree$C; 600 $\degree$C; 500 $\degree$C</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$&lt; 1$ wppm</td>
<td>200, 300, 400, 500</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Steel subjected to tempering at the lowest temperature (500 $\degree$C) showed the most severe LME; steel J-values decreased by 20-50% in contact with liquid LBE as compared to air</td>
<td>[471]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Creep</td>
<td>Cylindrical; untreated surface</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 $\degree$C, 30 min &amp; tempered: 770 $\degree$C, 1 h</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 500 $\degree$C for 100 h</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>Uniaxial tensile loading</td>
<td>Compared to specimens tested in air, the creep strain rate of specimens tested in LBE increased by a factor of 53 &amp; the creep lifetime decreased by a factor of 30–90</td>
<td>[515]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FeCrAlY-coated T91</td>
<td>Creep</td>
<td>Cylindrical; untreated surface</td>
<td>T91: normalised at 1050 $\degree$C, 30 min &amp; tempered at 770 $\degree$C, 1 h</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>500, 550</td>
<td>Uniaxial tensile loading</td>
<td>Due to the protection provided by the coating, no changes were observed in the creep properties of the T91 steel in LBE</td>
<td>[513]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Material</td>
<td>Test</td>
<td>Specimen shape, surface condition</td>
<td>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</td>
<td>Pre-exposure conditions</td>
<td>HLM</td>
<td>$C_O$ in HLM</td>
<td>Temperature ($^\circ$C)</td>
<td>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td>Refs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Creep</td>
<td>Mechanically polished</td>
<td>normalised: 1040 $^\circ$C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 760 $^\circ$C, 1 h</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 650 $^\circ$C for 200 h</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>650</td>
<td>Uniaxial stress: 100–200 MPa</td>
<td>The creep properties of the T91 steel were not changed in liquid Pb; no dissolution corrosion and Pb penetration was observed</td>
<td>[512]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T92</td>
<td>Creep</td>
<td>Cylindrical</td>
<td>Normalised: 1060 $^\circ$C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 770 $^\circ$C, 2 h</td>
<td>No pre-exposure</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 6 \times 10^{-7} - 1.7 \times 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>650</td>
<td>Uniaxial stress: 75–325 MPa</td>
<td>The effect of liquid Pb on the creep properties of T92 was negligible</td>
<td>[514]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91, T92, 9Cr-ODS, 14Cr-ODS, 12Cr-ODS</td>
<td>Creep</td>
<td>Cylindrical specimens; mechanically polished</td>
<td>T91: normalised at 1040 $^\circ$C, 1 h &amp; tempered at 760 $^\circ$C, 1 h; P92: normalised at 1060 $^\circ$C, 1 h &amp; tempered at 770 $^\circ$C, 2 h</td>
<td>No pre-exposure</td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>650</td>
<td>Uniaxial stresses: 75–400 MPa</td>
<td>The creep properties of the 9Cr-ODS and 14Cr-ODS steels were slightly affected by liquid Pb</td>
<td>[511,516]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manet II</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical bar; mechanically polished</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>260</td>
<td>Strain controlled; $R = -1, f = 1$ or 0.1 Hz</td>
<td>The fatigue life of Manet II in contact with LBE was reduced by $7 \times$ in the worst case, as compared with that in air; only one crack formed along the length of the specimen, contrary to numerous cracks formed in the specimen tested in air</td>
<td>[477]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; electropolished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 $^\circ$C &amp; tempered: 750 $^\circ$C, 60 min</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; $R = -1, \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 4 \times 10^{-3}$ s$^{-1}$</td>
<td>The fatigue life of T91 was remarkably reduced by LBE; the fatigue crack propagation rate was highly accelerated; the fracture surface after testing in LBE was flat, while an inclination was seen in the specimen tested in air; much less cracks formed in LBE than in air; the results indicated that</td>
<td>[509,529]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(continued on next page)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>$C_o$ in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue, creep-fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; electropolished</td>
<td>Normalised: 1050 °C &amp; tempered; 750 °C, 60 min</td>
<td>Pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE at 600 °C for 613 h; Pre-exposure to oxygen-saturated LBE at 470 °C for 502 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation &amp; low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; $R = -1$, $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 4 \times 10^{-2} , s^{-1}$; 10 min tension hold for some tests</td>
<td>LME modified the fatigue crack initiation mechanism; Pre-exposure to oxygen-rich LBE formed protective oxide scales, which did not affect the fatigue life; pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE resulted in dissolution corrosion, which facilitated fatigue crack initiation; introducing 10 min tension hold deteriorated the fatigue resistance of T91 in contact with LBE</td>
<td>[482,495]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&amp; FeCrAlY-coated T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; unknown surface condition</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C &amp; tempered; 770 °C</td>
<td>Pre-exposed to flowing ($v \approx 1.3$ m/s) LBE ($C_o \approx 10^{-6}$ wt%) at 550 °C for 100 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>550</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; $R = -1$, $f = 0.5$ Hz</td>
<td>Due to the protection by the FeCrAlY coating, no change in the fatigue life of the T91 steel in contact with liquid LBE was observed</td>
<td>[530]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fe-13Cr martensitic steel</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue, cyclic bending</td>
<td>Flat specimens; polished</td>
<td>annealed: 1050 °C, 30 min</td>
<td>The surface was covered by Pb and LBE prior to fatigue testing</td>
<td>Pb, LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen partial pressure $&lt; 5 \times 10^{-3}$ mm Hg.</td>
<td>200, 300, 350, 450</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; $f = 0.5$ Hz</td>
<td>The fatigue life reduced substantially in the presence of both HLMs; the maximum life reduction could be two orders of magnitude lower than the one in vacuum; LBE-induced LME was more severe than that caused by liquid Pb</td>
<td>[510]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; mechanically polished</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 400 °C for 20–24 h</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 400 °C for 20–24 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation, moderate-oxygen LBE &amp; low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; $R = -1$, $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 6.2 \times 10^{-6} - 4.5 \times 10^{-3} , s^{-1}$</td>
<td>The fatigue life of T91 was reduced by 10 ×; fatigue crack initiation was delayed under combined conditions</td>
<td>[502]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(continued on next page)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>(C_O) in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; mechanically polished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050°C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770°C, 45 min</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 400°C for 20–24 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>160–450</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; (R = -1, \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 4.5 \times 10^{-3} \text{ s}^{-1})</td>
<td>of high LBE oxygen concentration, small total strain ranges, and slow strain rates, leading to a limited fatigue life reduction by LME</td>
<td>[500]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; mechanically polished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050°C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770°C, 45 min</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 400°C for 20–24 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation, moderate-oxygen LBE &amp; low-oxygen LBE</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; (R = -1, \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 4.5 \times 10^{-3} \text{ s}^{-1})</td>
<td>Grain refinement occurred close to the crack tip of specimens tested in vacuum, contrary to the absence of grain refinement in specimens tested in liquid LBE; this indicates that LME reduces plasticity in the vicinity of the crack tip</td>
<td>[53,508]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Low-cycle fatigue</td>
<td>Cylindrical; electropolished</td>
<td>normalised: 1050°C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770°C, 45 min</td>
<td>No pre-exposure</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>No oxygen control</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Strain controlled mode; (R = -1, \dot{\varepsilon} \approx 4.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ s}^{-1})</td>
<td>Fatigue life in LBE was 2–10 times shorter than that in air; LBE accelerated the formation of long cracks by promoting the extension of the initially formed short cracks</td>
<td>[531]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(continued on next page)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>$C_0$ in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>FCG\textsuperscript{†} based on four-point bending</td>
<td>Notched specimens</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 °C, 1 h; normalised 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 500 °C, 1 h</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Pre-cracking in air; FCG\textsuperscript{†} tests started from 5 MPa m\textsuperscript{1/2} at $f = 5$ Hz and $R = 0.5$ at 300 °C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>FCG\textsuperscript{†}</td>
<td>1/2CT\textsuperscript{†} specimens</td>
<td>austenitised at 1050 °C, hold time: 1 min/mm; annealed at 770 °C, hold time: 3 min/mm</td>
<td>Pre-cracking in air or LBE at 350 °C</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$C_0 = 2 \times 10^{-11} - 7 \times 10^{-6}$ wt%</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Two loading rates: 0.02 mm/min &amp; 0.02 mm/min; extensometer not used to measure the COD\textsuperscript{†}, measurements later corrected; R = 0.1; plane strain; $f = 0.25$ Hz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Fracture toughness</td>
<td>CCT; Compact tension (CT), pre-cracking in LBE</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 750 °C, 1 h</td>
<td>Pre-wetting by chemical flux for CCT\textsuperscript{†} specimens; pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE at 500 °C for 1000 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Low-oxygen LBE (conditioned with flowing Ar + 5 %H\textsubscript{2})</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>$7 \times 10^{-8}$ m/s; $7 \times 10^{-9}$ m/s</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[527\] \[58\] \[470\]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>Test</th>
<th>Specimen shape, surface condition</th>
<th>Heat treatment and metallurgical state; irradiated state</th>
<th>Pre-exposure conditions</th>
<th>HLM</th>
<th>$C_O$ in HLM</th>
<th>Temperature (°C)</th>
<th>Loading conditions (Strain rate/loading rate)</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Refs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Fracture toughness</td>
<td>DCT; pre-crack in air</td>
<td>normalised: 1100 °C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>No pre-exposure</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Oxygen saturation</td>
<td>200, 300</td>
<td>0.25 mm/min</td>
<td>Plane-strain fracture toughness of T91 reduced by 30% at 200 °C and 16% at 300 °C; sufficient ductility retained; fractography showed both cleavage fracture and dimples (ductile fracture)</td>
<td>[466,479]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Fracture toughness</td>
<td>1/2CT specimens</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C, 1 h &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Pre-cracking in air or LBE</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 10^{-11} - 10^{-8}$ wt %</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Plane-strain conditions; 0.2 mm/ min</td>
<td>Pre-cracking in LBE resulted in a much more severe reduction in fracture toughness ($J_{IC}$) as compared to that in air</td>
<td>[467]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Fracture toughness</td>
<td>1/2CT specimens</td>
<td>normalised: 1050 °C &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>LBE pre-exposure at 450 °C for 20 h</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>$C_O \approx 5 \times 10^{-12} - 1.6 \times 10^{-9}$ wt %</td>
<td>355</td>
<td>0.2 mm/min</td>
<td>Fracture toughness reduced by 80% compared to that in air; it was suggested that fracture toughness of T91 steels tested in liquid LBE should be calculated as a $J$ integral using the maximum load</td>
<td>[468]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T91</td>
<td>Fracture toughness</td>
<td>1/2CT specimens</td>
<td>normalised: 1100 °C, 15 min &amp; tempered: 770 °C, 45 min</td>
<td>Pre-cracking in LBE at 350 °C</td>
<td>LBE</td>
<td>Pre-cracking: $C_O \approx 10^{-11} - 10^{-7}$ wt%; testing: $C_O \approx 10^{-11} - 10^{-8}$ wt %</td>
<td>350, 200</td>
<td>0.0002-2 mm/min</td>
<td>The reduction of fracture toughness in LBE was larger at 350 °C than at 200 °C; the slower the loading rate, the smaller the fracture toughness; fractography showed a mixture of quasi-cleavage and dimples</td>
<td>[532]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
metallurgical state, the determined “trough” varies from one study to another.

For a T91/Pb couple (T91 F/M steels in the hardened state), Nicaise et al. [457] discovered a “ductility trough” in the 350–500 °C range, based on tensile tests. The steel showed a strong LME sensitivity at 350 °C, while its ductility was fully recovered at 500 °C. Dai and Long et al. [447,458,471] have studied the LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels as a function of the steel tempering temperature in the 160–500 °C range and in contact with oxygen-saturated liquid LBE, using slow strain rate tensile (SSRT) tests. Their results showed a clear “ductility trough”, the shape of which depended on the steel tempering temperature (Fig. 4.15). For steels tempered at 760 °C (HT760), the LME susceptibility was severe in the 300–450 °C range, while more severe LME effects were observed when the tempering heat treatment was performed at 600 °C (HT600) and 500 °C (HT500), as evidenced by the existence of both wider and deeper “ductility troughs”. A similar “ductility trough” was also observed in Si-enriched ferritic steels [251,501]. This also bears similarity with the findings of Abramov et al. regarding an Fe-12Cr-Mo ferritic steel in contact with liquid Pb [360]. T91 F/M steels with a higher strength obtained by steel tempering at relatively low temperatures were more susceptible to LME. This could be attributed to the mechanical effect of hardening on LME-induced crack propagation. Another possible effect of low-temperature tempering that favours LME, at least in T91 F/M steels, is the fact that it leads to intragranular carbide precipitation [458]. This would leave the GBs or martensite lath interfaces free of carbides, a potential crack arrester, an assumption supported by the TEM examination on an electron-transparent sample prepared by FIB lift-out technique [533]).

Hadjem-Hamouche et al. [306] observed in T91 F/M steels tempered at the standard temperature of 760 °C that the lower boundary of the “ductility trough” in liquid LBE was shifted from 300 °C (as reported in Ref. [458]) to 160 °C, based on crack propagation rate tests using CCT specimens. This indicates that the lower boundary of the “ductility trough” is very close to the melting point of LBE (Tm ≈ 125 °C). They also found that the stress-assisted dissolution model and thermally-activated ductility recovery mechanism failed to explain the temperature dependence of the maximum crack propagation rate, while a surface desorption process at high temperatures could be more suitable, as the activation energy of the latter was in agreement with ab initio calculation results [519].

Gong et al. [500] performed low-cycle fatigue tests of standard T91 F/M steels in the 160–450 °C range in low-oxygen LBE, and observed a “fatigue endurance trough” (Fig. 4.16), the lower and upper boundaries of which were similar to those reported for tensile tests in Refs. [447,458,471]. However, fractographic examinations showed that the fatigue fracture surfaces of the steel specimens tested at each temperature were covered by typical quasi-brittle fracture features (Fig. 4.17). No plasticity-induced grain refinement

---

**Fig. 4.15.** Total elongation vs. testing temperature for (a) HT760, (b) HT600, and (c) HT500 (T91) F/M steels tested in Ar and liquid LBE (HT: tempering temperature). Adapted from [458].
was observed around crack tips (Fig. 4.18), contrary to the presence of prevalent dimples and massive grain refinement in the specimens tested in vacuum. This interesting phenomenon has been recently confirmed at 350°C by Vogt et al. [531]. These findings suggested that T91 F/M steels could be embrittled at any temperature in the 160–450°C range during fatigue crack propagation. In other words, fatigue crack propagation in contact with liquid LBE did not depend strongly on the test temperature. The formation of a “fatigue endurance trough” is most likely associated with the fatigue crack initiation stage that is affected by LMC, wettability, and cyclic plastic deformation. It is worthwhile noticing that the temperature range of LME sensitivity for fatigue crack propagation in T91 F/M steels does not coincide with the temperature range of dynamic strain ageing (DSA) [534] that is often used to tentatively account for the “ductility trough” determined by tensile elongation data.

As far as the low-temperature side of the “ductility trough” or “fatigue endurance trough” is concerned, it is generally thought that the limited transport rate of liquid metal atoms to the crack tip may contribute to the much less affected elongation and fatigue life, as the liquid metal atoms cannot be rapidly supplied to the crack tip due to limited kinetics at low temperatures [282]. If this is the case, ductile features should prevail on the fracture surfaces of the specimens tested in liquid LBE at low temperatures. Apparently, this contradicts the observation of quasi-brittle features on the fracture surface of a specimen tested in low-oxygen liquid LBE at 160°C (Fig. 4.17c and d). Therefore, the mechanism responsible for the low-temperature side of the “trough” is still unclear. It is also likely that the variation in the LME onset temperature is related to the different pre-exposure procedures from study to study. For the high-temperature side of the “trough”, the ductility recovery induced by the onset of a significant mechanical softening may be principally responsible. Dissolution-induced crack blunting may also play a non-negligible role at high temperatures. Moreover, according to the work conducted by Hadjem-Hamouche et al. [306], the right side of the “trough” may be linked to the temperature dependence of desorption activity at crack tips. In other words, increasing the temperature facilitates the desorption of the liquid metal species, so that LME is inhibited. Weisenburger et al. [530] also observed weak changes in the fatigue life of T91 F/M steels in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE at 550°C. This effect was attributed to ductility recovery at this high test temperature. Di Gabriele et al. [499] ascribed the absence of LME in T91 F/M steels tested at 500°C to the severe oxidation of crack walls, which is promoted at high temperatures.

Ye et al. [504] studied the temperature effect on the LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE using SPT† (Fig. 4.19a), and recorded the load vs. displacement curves to show the LBE effect (Fig. 4.19b). Their findings showed that, as the temperature increased, the fracture energy (represented by the area under the load–displacement curve) decreased linearly and, therefore, a “ductility trough” was not observed (Fig. 4.19c). Interestingly, brittle failure features were present on the fracture surfaces at every test temperature (Fig. 4.19d shows a specimen tested at 300°C), indicating that LME could happen at any temperature in the 200–400°C range under the SPT loading conditions. This finding is in agreement with the statement made by Gong et al. [500]. Particularly, LME seems to be promoted at higher temperatures, as a stronger reduction in fracture energy was observed at 400°C when compared with lower test temperatures. This indicates that the LME susceptibility depends also on the loading conditions, since T91 F/M steels are more susceptible to LME under biaxial SPT loading conditions when compared to uniaxial tensile loading.

4.6.2. The role of strain rate

The strain rate is a key factor affecting the occurrence of LME, as the wetting of the steel surface or crack tip by the liquid LBE is, in general, time-dependent, when fresh surfaces are either exposed or created (e.g., upon crack propagation) during plastic deformation.
Slow strain rates provide more time for steel surfaces and crack tips to interact with liquid LBE, thereby promoting LME. On the other hand, the stability of the oxide scales is also affected by the applied strain rate, considering that minor oxide scale damage could potentially self-heal when sufficient time is provided for oxygen diffusion to the damaged areas. In addition, stress relaxation could also benefit from slow strain rates, which, in turn, may inhibit crack initiation. Under these circumstances, the occurrence of LME is decelerated. Therefore, the applied strain rate may have competing effects on the LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels.

Hamouche-Hadjem et al. [478] have studied LME of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE at 160 °C under different strain (displacement) rates, using thin CCT† specimens to create plane-stress conditions. In order to improve wetting, a soft Zn soldering flux consisting of zinc chloride, ammonium chloride, and hydrochloric acid was used to remove the native oxides from the specimen surface, and the notch was pre-filled with liquid LBE. After testing, it was found that the T91 F/M steel was susceptible to LME in a wide range of displacement rates: low strain rates promoted the occurrence of LME and the formation of fracture features characteristic of brittle failure on the fracture surfaces. In contrast, at high displacement rates, ductile fracture started to prevail. The recovery of ductility at higher displacement rates was linked to sub-critical crack growth rate maxima competing with ductile fracture modes characterised by void nucleation, growth, and coalescence. Di Gabriele et al. [499] observed that at a higher strain rate (\(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-4} \text{s}^{-1}\)), T91 F/M steels were more sensitive to crack nucleation, forming a larger number of brittle cracks on the fracture surface when compared to specimens of the same steels tested at a lower strain rate (\(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 10^{-6} \text{s}^{-1}\)). However, at the lower applied strain rate, the steel

---

Fig. 4.17. SEM† images of T91 F/M steels tested in vacuum and low-oxygen liquid LBE: (a,b) vacuum, 160 °C, strain amplitude \(\varepsilon_a = 0.40\%\); (c-d) low-oxygen LBE, 160 °C, \(C_0 \approx 3.8 \times 10^{-9} \text{wt}\%\), \(\varepsilon_a = 0.43\%\); (e-f) low-oxygen LBE, 350 °C, \(C_0 \approx 3.26 \times 10^{-9} \text{wt}\%\), \(\varepsilon_a = 0.42\%\); (g-h) low-oxygen LBE, 450 °C, \(C_0 \approx 3.8 \times 10^{-8} \text{wt}\%\), \(\varepsilon_a = 0.43\%\). “Fracture in liquid \(\text{N}_2\)” means that the specimen was broken into two parts in liquid nitrogen (\(\text{N}_2\)) to enable SEM fractographic examination. Adapted from [500].
elongation to rupture was shorter, indicating a comparatively faster crack propagation process.

Ye et al. [504] found that regardless of the LBE oxygen concentration, the fracture energy of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE at 300 °C upon SPT† conditions was reduced with the displacement speed, which decreased in their study from 0.05 to 0.0005 mm/min, indicating an enhanced LME effect at the low strain rate. This may be attributed to the more extensive interactions between the liquid LBE and the steel surface at the slower strain rate. They also observed that both in oxygen-saturated and oxygen-poor liquid LBE, T91 F/M steels remained ductile at the highest displacement speed corresponding to a strain rate of $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-3} \text{s}^{-1}$. This led the authors to state that the most effective factor promoting LME was the applied strain rate.

The shape of the “ductility trough” was also reported to depend on the applied strain rate [501,535]. It was found by Liu et al. [501] that a slower strain rate resulted in a wider “trough” in a Si-enriched F/M steel. The lower and upper boundaries of the “trough” shifted towards the lower and higher temperatures, respectively. Gavrilov et al. [535] reported that at 350 °C and regardless of the environment (Ar + 5 %H2 vs. liquid LBE), the total elongation of T91 F/M steels first decreased with increasing the strain rate from $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-7} \text{s}^{-1}$ to $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{s}^{-1}$, and then increased with increasing the strain rate from $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{s}^{-1}$ to $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-4} \text{s}^{-1}$ (Fig. 4.20). Fig. 4.20 also shows that increasing the applied strain rate shifted the bottom of “ductility trough” to the high-temperature domain. For instance, at $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{s}^{-1}$, the strongest LME effect occurred at around 350 °C, while this temperature shifted to 400 °C when the applied strain rate increased to $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-4} \text{s}^{-1}$. While a clear explanation for this interesting phenomenon is still under debate, it should be mentioned that some features of the “ductility trough” obtained by tensile tests in liquid LBE bear similarity with the temperature dependence of DSA†. DSA is a phenomenon involving dislocation pinning/unpinning interactions with interstitial atoms (e.g., carbon, nitrogen, etc.) or substitutional steel alloying elements (possibly, Cr for Fe-Cr alloys [536]). DSA can occur in T91 F/M steels under certain applied strain rate and temperature ranges, causing reduction in steel ductility and increase in steel strength [534,536]. It is possible, therefore, that DSA is partly responsible for the minimum in the “ductility trough”. At high applied strain

Fig. 4.18. EBSD† grain orientation maps in T91 F/M steels tested in vacuum at 250 °C, 300 °C, and 450 °C showing grain refinement along the crack wake, as opposed to testing in low-oxygen (LOC) liquid LBE at the same temperatures. Adapted from [500].
rates, the diffusion rates of the impurity atoms are not comparable with the dislocation motion rate, so they cannot catch up with the fast-moving dislocations. Under such conditions, higher temperatures activate diffusion of interstitial atoms, so that they can diffuse faster to the dislocation cores and trigger dislocation pinning/unpinning (i.e., DSA effect). The interplay of DSA with LME may explain why the bottom of the “ductility trough” moves to higher temperatures when the applied strain rate increases.

Fracture toughness tests on 1/2CT specimens of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE also showed a very strong displacement rate dependence of the LME effect, as reported by Ersoy et al. [532]. In this work, the authors showed that the fracture toughness (JQ) changed from 42 to 116 KJ/m² when the displacement rate increased from 0.0002 to 2 mm/min. This suggests that a lower displacement rate allows the liquid LBE to wet better the crack tip, thereby promoting the LME effect.

In addition, the applied strain rate interplays with other factors, such as the applied strain and LBE oxygen concentration (Fig. 4.21). Gong et al. [502,537] performed strain-controlled fatigue tests under different LBE oxygen concentrations, strain rates, and total strain ranges. They found that at relatively high total strain ranges (i.e., Δεt ≈ 1.5–1.6%), the fatigue life did not depend strongly on the amount of dissolved oxygen in liquid LBE, while a significant effect of the LBE oxygen concentration was observed at relatively low total strain ranges (i.e., Δεt ≈ 0.80–0.85%). In particular, under the combined conditions of slow applied strain rate, low total strain range, and high LBE oxygen concentration, the fatigue specimen was not broken and its fatigue life was comparable to that in vacuum (Fig. 4.21a). SEM† and EDS† analyses showed that the almost unaffected fatigue life was attributed to the formation of thin, dense and presumably defect-free oxide scales that were not broken under the combined test conditions, thus protecting the steel surface from crack initiation (Fig. 4.21b). It was suggested that the formation of protective oxide scales was favoured by the specific employed test conditions: first, the low imposed total strain range was unable to damage or destroy the oxide scales as the stresses applied on the oxide scales were insufficient to impart oxide scale damage. Second, assuming the oxide scales were locally damaged, the other two test conditions (i.e., high LBE oxygen concentration and slow strain rate) could enable self-healing of the local oxide scale damage by providing sufficient oxygen and diffusion time. Hojna et al. [503] also found that the threshold stress necessary to initiate a crack in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE was strain rate-dependent, and it decreased as the strain rate increased.
4.6.3. The role of mechanical constraint

The mechanical constraint affects greatly the LME intensity of T91 F/M steels. A plane-stress loading condition, achieved by testing a thin-sheet CCT specimen geometry (1.5 mm-thick) resulted in a maximum reduction of the order of 30–50% in the determined J-R curve [470]. On the other hand, the effect of a plane-strain loading condition on the crack growth in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE was studied by Ersoy et al. [467], who used a 1/2CT specimen geometry. That particular LME study demonstrated the need for a precise pre-cracking procedure of T91 F/M steels in low-oxygen liquid LBE. This pre-cracking procedure resulted in a dramatic decrease of the crack growth resistance at 350 °C (up to 87% drop), as can be seen in Fig. 4.23. Such a change can be explained by the higher triaxiality of the 1/2CT test, as compared to a CCT specimen geometry (plane-stress conditions). This indicates that the fracture mechanism is sensitive to the stress state (mechanical constraint).

4.6.4. The role of LBE oxygen concentration

As mentioned in Chapter 3, the LBE oxygen concentration must be closely controlled and maintained within a specific range to avoid steel dissolution corrosion at low concentrations and precipitation of solid PbO at high concentrations. Whether active oxygen control can also mitigate LME is an interesting question. It was reported in several studies that the impact of the dissolved oxygen concentration in liquid LBE/Pb on the LME sensitivity of T91 F/M steels was associated with the formation of oxide scales either during mechanical testing [493,502,504,517], or upon steel pre-oxidation before mechanical testing [538]. In oxygen-rich liquid LBE, the steel could form in situ typical double-layer oxide scales, composed of outer magnetite (Fe3O4) and inner FeCr-spinel. These oxides can prevent crack initiation as long as they remain intact, thereby preventing the intimate contact of liquid LBE with the base steel, which implies that preventing the wetting of the steel by the HLM is key. For example, Van den Bosch et al. [493] performed tensile tests on polished T91 F/M steel specimens in liquid LBE at different temperatures and applied strain rates. Their results did not show LME at any test condition, even for neutron-irradiated steel specimens. This was later attributed to the unsuccessful control of the LBE oxygen content, i.e., the liquid LBE was saturated in oxygen, forming protective oxide scales on the steel surface that prevented LME.

On the other hand, the protection disappears once the oxide scales are damaged as a result of the application of high stresses/strains on the steel surface. A strong LBE oxygen effect was observed by Ye et al. [504], who used SPT to test T91 F/M steels (Fig. 4.24). Testing was done in oxygen-poor and oxygen-saturated liquid LBE at 300 °C. Their results showed that at all the imposed displacement speeds, the fracture energy of T91 F/M steels was higher in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE than in oxygen-poor liquid LBE, indicating a stronger LME effect when the LBE oxygen concentration decreased.

The conclusion that high LBE oxygen concentrations tend to mitigate LME is also supported by the studies of Verleene et al. [509] and Gong et al. [502], as shown in Fig. 4.25. Both works reported that in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE, the fatigue life at high total strain ranges (twice the strain amplitude) was up to ten times shorter than that in air or vacuum. As the total strain range decreased, the

---

Fig. 4.20. Effect of the applied strain rate on the “ductility trough” of T91 F/M steels tested in liquid LBE; \( \dot{\varepsilon} \) is the applied strain rate. Data from Ref. [535].

---

Fig. 4.23. A dramatic decrease of the crack growth resistance at 350 °C (up to 87% drop), as can be seen in Fig. 4.23. Such a change can be explained by the higher triaxiality of the 1/2CT test, as compared to a CCT specimen geometry (plane-stress conditions). This indicates that the fracture mechanism is sensitive to the stress state (mechanical constraint).

---

Fig. 4.24. The fracture energy of T91 F/M steels was higher in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE than in oxygen-poor liquid LBE, indicating a stronger LME effect when the LBE oxygen concentration decreased.

---

Fig. 4.25. Both works reported that in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE, the fatigue life at high total strain ranges (twice the strain amplitude) was up to ten times shorter than that in air or vacuum.
Fig. 4.21. (a) Influence of LBE oxygen concentration, applied strain rate, and total strain range on the fatigue life of T91 F/M steels tested in vacuum and liquid LBE, showing a strong effect of the LBE oxygen concentration at the relatively low total strain ranges. In particular, the fatigue life was comparable to that in vacuum under the combined test conditions of oxygen saturation, slow strain rate (i.e., $\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 4.5 \times 10^{-5} \text{s}^{-1}$), and low total strain range (i.e., $\Delta\varepsilon_{t} \approx 0.84\%$). (b) SEM† micrograph and EDS† mapping showing typical duplex oxide scales made of inner FeCr-spinel and outer magnetite (Fe$_3$O$_4$) on the surface of the unbroken specimen in (a). Adapted from [502,537].

Fig. 4.22. J-R curves for T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE under plane-stress loading conditions, using a CCT† specimen geometry [470].
Fig. 4.23. J-R curves for T91 F/M steels in contact with liquid LBE loaded under plane-strain loading conditions, using a 1/2CT† specimen geometry [467].

Fig. 4.24. Normalised fracture energy at $F_{\text{max}}$ as a function of the displacement speed and the LBE environment in terms of the dissolved oxygen concentration (SPT† at 300 °C) [504].
Fatigue life was reduced accordingly, and finally there were no obvious differences for both environments. However, in oxygen-poor liquid LBE, even at low total strain ranges, the fatigue life remained shorter than that in air. Fig. 4.26 shows the combined effect of the total strain range and the LBE oxygen concentration on the fatigue life of T91 F/M steels. These results indicate that at low total strain ranges, high LBE oxygen contents could inhibit LME. Since the low-cycle fatigue lifetime represents mainly the lifetime of the crack initiation stage, the effect of the LBE oxygen concentration at low total strain ranges might be associated with the presence of oxide scales that could delay fatigue crack initiation. On the other hand, during the crack propagation stage, the LBE oxygen concentration was found to have no obvious impact on the crack propagation rate that was determined from the spacing of fatigue striations on the fracture surface (Fig. 4.27), assuming there was no crack-closure effect during crack propagation. This may be due to the fact that crack propagation is too fast to allow the formation of protective oxide scales at the crack tip. Even if oxide scales could form, they would be easily broken due to the enhanced stress concentration at the crack tip.

A more recent work performed by Gong et al. [537] reported that the oxygen content did not change the basic trend of the

**Fig. 4.25.** Fatigue life of T91 F/M steels vs. strain range or strain amplitude. Adapted from [502,509].

**Fig. 4.26.** Effect of LBE dissolved oxygen concentration on the fatigue life of T91 F/M steels tested in oxygen-rich ($C_O \approx 10^{-6}$–$10^{-5}$ wt%) and oxygen-poor ($C_O \approx 10^{-9}$–$10^{-8}$ wt%) liquid LBE at 350 °C, showing that the fatigue life was longer in high-oxygen liquid LBE than in low-oxygen liquid LBE, esp. at relatively low total strain ranges, e.g., $\Delta \varepsilon_t \approx 0.64$–0.69% [537].
temperature dependence of the fatigue life of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE, but an oxygen-rich condition increased, to a certain extent, the fatigue life as compared to an oxygen-poor condition. In particular, the authors found that there were no obvious differences observed during the fractography of specimens fractured under high-oxygen and low-oxygen LBE conditions. This suggests that the concentration of dissolved oxygen in liquid LBE may have no strong impact on fatigue crack propagation, while it affects significantly fatigue crack nucleation.

It is also possible to have an inhomogeneous oxygen distribution in liquid LBE, which accounts partly for the observed scatter in fatigue test data. Vogt et al. [539] have attributed the observed scatter in fatigue results to an uneven oxygen distribution at intrusion and crack tips.

4.6.5. The role of pre-exposure

The aim of steel pre-exposure in liquid LBE/Pb (static or dynamic conditions) is to mimic the potential evolution of the protective native oxide scale in the HLM environment. Since the environmental degradation of the unprotected steel by native oxides depends on the LMC resistance of the steel bulk (as defined by the steel chemical composition, microstructure and thermomechanical state) during the pre-exposure treatment, one may consider the pre-exposure as a particular type II factor affecting LME. Pre-exposing a steel specimen to liquid Pb/LBE at high temperatures can have two possible outcomes: when the pre-exposure is performed in low-oxygen LBE, the native oxides are likely to be damaged by dissolution/reduction and mild corrosion effects (depending on the pre-exposure duration) may occur on the steel surface. In this case, wettability is greatly improved and the LME effect is promoted. As liquid LBE is more corrosive than liquid Pb due to higher solubility of most elements in Bi, a pre-exposure duration of a few hours (depending on the exposure temperature) in contact with liquid LBE is considered enough to deoxidise the surface. On the other hand, pre-exposure to oxygen-rich LBE might form thick oxide layers on the steel surface that prevent wetting. Identifying the appropriate pre-exposure conditions, in terms of HLM oxygen concentration, temperature and duration, is imperative prior to mechanical testing (tensile, fatigue, or fracture toughness) that aims at assessing LME sensitivity, so as to conduct directly comparable tests that are capable of producing reproducible results.

Pre-exposure of steel samples in flowing liquid LBE, employing forced convection loops equipped with tensile testing capabilities was initially employed [216,462,463]. The tested steels included Manet II (a 10Cr-0.5Mo steel) and T91 F/M steels, all in normal tempering conditions. A sensitivity to LME in liquid LBE at 300 °C after 2 h of pre-exposure was found for Manet II in unmonitored oxygen concentration conditions [462] and for T91 F/M steels after 1500 h of pre-exposure to low-oxygen LBE (CO ≈ 10^{-10} – 10^{-8} wt%) was achieved by adding 10 wppm of magnesium, Mg) [216]. The required test facilities were quite large, but reproduced true operational conditions; unfortunately, they were dismantled, hampering further work.

Vogt et al. [231,482,495,540] studied the effect of pre-exposure on the low-cycle fatigue life of T91 F/M steels in contact with liquid LBE with two different oxygen contents at 300 °C. Their results showed that the steel fatigue life was significantly decreased by its pre-exposure to reducing liquid LBE (CO < 10^{-10} wt%) at 600 °C for 613 h, while the fatigue life was almost unchanged when the pre-exposure was performed in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE at 470 °C for 502 h (Fig. 4.28). This difference can be attributed to the...
different consequences of the steel pre-exposure. In the case of pre-exposure to low-oxygen liquid LBE, intergranular dissolution corrosion occurred; in fact, intergranular LBE penetration allowed short cracks to form at the GBs, which actually shortened or eliminated the crack nucleation stage (Fig. 4.29). By contrast, the pre-exposure to the oxygen-saturated liquid LBE led to the formation of protective oxide films that delayed the fatigue crack nucleation (Fig. 4.30).

Gamaoun et al. [541] reported that the long-term (1 month) pre-exposure of T91 F/M steels to liquid Pb (with an oxygen activity between \( \log(a_0) = -13 \) and \( \log(a_0) = -16 \)) at 525 \(^\circ\)C led to the formation of vacancies and small cavities close to the steel surface, a mechanism favouring crack nucleation.

Pre-exposure was also observed to strongly affect the crack propagation rate in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE. Hojná et al. [520] pre-exposed steel specimens to flowing liquid LBE at 500 \(^\circ\)C for 1000 h. The LBE oxygen concentration was \( C_0 < 10^{-6} \) wt% and the flow rate was \( v \approx 1 \) cm/s. After the pre-exposure treatment, the specimens were first pre-cracked in liquid LBE, followed by tensile testing. Their results showed that the crack propagation rate of the specimens that were pre-exposed to liquid LBE was 30 times higher than that in air. They attributed this strong LME effect to the localised failure and lack of self-healing of the oxide scales under the
4.6.6. The role of the steel metallurgical state

Increasing the hardness of T91 F/M steels by tempering at relatively low temperatures, e.g., 500 °C or 600 °C, instead of the standard tempering at ~760 °C, has been shown to strongly promote the steel LME susceptibility to liquid Pb/LBE, particularly in the presence of stress concentrators, such as notches [456,457,471,506,526,527]. During steel tempering, interstitial atoms, such as carbon, precipitate from the supersaturated matrix to form carbides at the martensitic lath boundaries. With the decrease of the tempering temperature, the quantity of C atoms that can precipitate at GBs decreases. Indeed, after a sufficiently low-temperature tempering heat treatment, dislocations that formed during the martensitic transformation serve as nucleation sites to nanoscale intragranular carbide precipitates instead of forming interlath carbides [458,459]. The dislocations are pinned at the carbides and annealing does not decrease the steel hardness very efficiently. This leads to the purification of carbides at GBs or martensite lath interfaces and, thus, the amount of carbides serving as a potential crack arrester decreases [533]. In other words, the lower the tempering temperature, the fewer the interlath boundaries decorated with M23C6 carbides. As a result, it might be easier to initiate interlath cracks in steel specimens tempered at lower temperatures. This microstructural change, combined with the large increase in steel hardness and the enhanced difficulty to activate the competing ductile fracture mechanism, favours the occurrence of LME. In addition, similar T91/T91 joining or dissimilar T91/316L joining by TIG (tungsten inert gas) or EB (electron beam) modified the steel chemical composition and microstructure at the welds. In particular, an increased weld hardness was invariably reported. This resulted in severe embrittlement of the welds when they were mechanically tested in liquid LBE [521,528].

Significant research remains to be carried out in this area; for example, one could study the effect of varying the average size of the prior-austenite grains, which is typically 20–25 µm for thin steel sheets subjected to a standard heat treatment, 50–100 µm for thick components, and up to several hundred microns for high austenitisation temperatures combined with ausforming [542]. The effect of grain size refinement on LME has not been thoroughly investigated; such a study would require the reduction of the block/lath average size by means of an appropriate thermomechanical treatment [543].

4.6.7. The role of irradiation

In the context of Gen-IV LFRs or spallation neutron sources, the structural materials will be irradiated either by fast neutrons or by a mixed spectrum of fast proton/neutrons, notably for the beam window. Materials exposed to neutrons are subjected to displacement damage, leading to the formation of copious amounts of defects, such as vacancies, interstitial atoms, dislocation loops, etc. [544]. These defects can act as effective obstacles to dislocation motion, thereby limiting plastic flow. The main effect of irradiation at temperatures <400 °C on the steel mechanical properties is a rapid (within a few dpa) hardening combined with a large increase in yield stress for most conventional steels [545]. This is associated with a significant decrease in tensile elongation. The small-scale plasticity of irradiated steels is also profoundly modified with plastic shear localisation at the mesoscopic scale, such as the development of surface steps induced by spatially well-separated slip bands on the surface and slip channelling in the bulk. With further irradiation, concerns about embrittlement, swelling, or creep arise [544]. Moreover, proton irradiation at sufficient energies produces spallation impurities (H, He, Mn, Ti, V, Ca) from steel alloying elements that can be a major source of microstructural changes by impurity segregation [546]. Irradiation is, therefore, a major cause of steel bulk property modification that might drastically change the steel susceptibility to LME. As these changes affect the steel bulk, this is another type II factor (effect of microstructural change on LME).

While the LME of standard and heat-treated T91 F/M steels has been established (see Section 4.4), it has been reported in several studies [45,493,496-498,535,547,548] that LME can be greatly intensified by irradiation, resulting in a much more severe reduction in tensile elongation and fracture toughness as compared to the non-irradiated condition. Working with irradiated materials introduces specific exposure conditions.

Fig. 4.30. SEM† images of T91 F/M steels after pre-exposure to oxygen-saturated liquid LBE at 470 °C for 502 h and fatigue testing in liquid LBE at 300 °C and Δε_t = 0.4%. Cross-section (a) and fracture surface (b). Adapted from [231,495,540].
a high level of experimental complexity, making the correct accomplishment of various key tasks a “tour de force”. The main challenge is to ensure good wetting of the steel by the HLM, as this review demonstrated that wetting of the metal surface is the strongest factor affecting LME. For practical purposes, surface preparation techniques (e.g., pre-tinning) are excluded, however, steel pre-exposure in well-controlled conditions can be performed in hot cells, on the condition that adequate shielding is provided and radioactive contamination is contained. For instance, Stergar et al. [45] exposed T91 F/M steel specimens to fast neutrons up to 6.1 dpa, and then tested specimens in air and liquid LBE at 350 °C. They observed a much more pronounced reduction in total elongation as compared to non-irradiated specimens tested in liquid LBE, indicating an intensified LME effect (Fig. 4.31). In addition, irradiation appeared to improve wetting, thereby enhancing LME, as stated by Van den Bosch et al. [498].

4.7. Crack initiation/propagation in T91 F/M steels in liquid Pb/LBE

The parametric studies reviewed in Section 4.6 demonstrate that T91 and similar F/M steels are susceptible to liquid Pb/LBE-induced embrittlement. The magnitude of LME susceptibility is crack initiation-controlled, considering that once cracks are initiated, they will propagate into the steel bulk as fast as several tens of micrometres per second [473,520,527]. However, crack initiation takes place at a microscopic length, making it difficult to properly understand the LME mechanism. By contrast, the history of crack propagation is often possible to read on the fracture surface, while its detailed study might demand the use of many characterisation techniques (e.g., LOM†, SEM†, EBSD†, etc.). Therefore, crack propagation in the presence of LME has been better understood than crack initiation to date. In this section, the mechanism regarding the influence of LME on the crack initiation and propagation in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE is reviewed.

4.7.1. Crack initiation stage

In an inert environment, crack initiation in ductile materials, such as T91 F/M steels, could preferentially take place at pre-existing imperfections on the steel surface. These imperfections include surface roughness, notches, microcracks, etc., which act as stress raisers resulting in inhomogeneous and localised plastic deformation [549]. This is especially true for low-cycle fatigue tests. On the other hand, crack initiation could also occur inside the steel bulk via void nucleation and coalescence. This is an important failure mechanism under tensile loading.

When exposed to a corrosive environment, such as liquid Pb or LBE, the crack initiation mechanism could be altered by the effects of the liquid metal on the steel surface. For tensile testing, HLM-induced crack initiation at the steel surface competes with void nucleation and coalescence that cause crack nucleation in the steel bulk. If the protective oxide scales are damaged in service, thereby allowing the atomic-scale intimate contact between HLM and steel, crack initiation starting at the steel surface will likely occur before the ductile crack nucleation processes start in the steel bulk. As a consequence, LME can start at a relatively early stage of a tensile test, and steel failure could even occur when the yield point is just barely reached [473]. Luo et al. [550] reported that oxide scales that formed on T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE (C0 ≈ 10−6 wt%) at 550 °C had different resistance to cracking under tensile loading, and that the magnetite (Fe3O4) outer layer was much more fragile than the inner FeCr-spinel layer. In this regard, the inner FeCr-spinel

Fig. 4.31. Comparison of stress–strain curves of irradiated and non-irradiated T91 F/M steels tested in tension in both air and liquid LBE [45].
layer plays a more important role in LME prevention than the outer magnetite layer. Methods that are used to remove or break the native oxides include ion sputtering \([444,445]\) and chemical solder flux \([444,464]\); steel pre-exposure to reducing (i.e., low-oxygen) liquid LBE at high temperatures \([231,482,495,540]\); introducing stress raisers, such as notches or surface flaws, to damage the oxide scales \([216,444–447,473]\); loading the steel specimens at relatively slow strain rates to allow the liquid LBE to attack the surface under the combined effects of stress and corrosion; etc. On the other hand, when the intimate HLM/steel contact is prevented by the oxide scales, LME is generally observed after necking (Fig. 4.32). During necking, the voids start to nucleate and as the loading continues, they grow and coalesce together to form cracks in the steel bulk. Meanwhile, due to the highly localised stresses/strains in the necking area, the superficial oxide scales could be broken to enable intimate HLM/steel contact, thereby promoting crack formation in the ‘neck’ area. Serre et al. \([551]\) discovered that Pb and Bi penetrated only in plastically-deformed surfaces. This indicates the important role of plastic deformation to promote crack initiation in the presence of liquid LBE. Moreover, Hojná et al. \([503]\) found that most of the cracks initiated in the plastically-strained regions, proving that LME crack initiation occurs in areas where steel plastic deformation has caused the failure of native oxides. The cracks originating on the surface of the ‘neck’ area propagate inwards and finally merge with the ones coming from the steel bulk. Consequently, the tensile fracture surface is characterised by a mixture of brittle-like and ductile (dimple-rich) zones (Fig. 4.33). The fraction of the fracture surface corresponding to LME-induced brittle failure is determined by the time LME cracks form on the steel surface: the earlier they form, the larger the zones of brittle (quasi-cleavage) fracture. This explains the greater LME susceptibility of specimens subjected to a pre-exposure treatment or specimens with notches and surface flaws, as compared to those with a smooth surface. In oxygen-rich liquid LBE, failure of the oxide scales also competes with oxide self-healing \([460,474,475,502]\). Steel tempering at relatively low temperatures can retain more interstitial atoms in the steel matrix, which act as barriers to uniform plastic flow, thereby easing crack initiation in areas of plasticity localisation, and in turn, satisfying the stress threshold criterion mentioned earlier. Such a mechanism operates in neutron-irradiated materials as well, where abundant irradiation-induced defects tend to localise plastic deformation, thus favouring crack initiation. Both cases promote the occurrence of LME \([45,457,471,493,498,519,527]\).

Despite the similarities between uniaxial creep and tensile tests, the load applied during a creep test is much smaller than that during a tensile test, as a creep specimen is generally subjected to a load well below the steel UTS. This makes it difficult to fulfil the critical stress or stress intensity factor criterion for LME. Moreover, the strain rate during a creep test is lower, possibly favouring

---

**Fig. 4.32.** SEM images of the localisation of LME-induced microcracks (arrows) in the ‘neck’ area of T91 F/M steel specimens tested in tension in static liquid LBE. Test conditions: 350 °C, \(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}\), \(C_O \approx 10^{-10}–10^{-9}\) wt%. (Unpublished data produced by the authors).

**Fig. 4.33.** SEM images of the fracture surface of T91 F/M steels exposed to static liquid LBE: (a) dimpled zones are observed in the specimen centre and LME-affected zones in its periphery (outlined by white dashed curves), and (b) quasi-cleavage fracture appearance. Test conditions: 350 °C, oxygen-saturated LBE, \(\dot{\varepsilon} \approx 5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}\). Adapted from \([45]\).
material recovery by means of stress relaxation and self-healing of the oxide scales. This is a factor limiting crack initiation at the steel surface. On the other hand, the duration of a creep test is much longer, and, sometimes, it is conducted at a higher temperature. The latter increases the ductility of the steel bulk, which might also limit crack initiation. All these aspects contribute to the determination of the creep properties of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE, and it should be considered that, in general, the interplay of LMC effects and stresses promotes crack initiation on the steel surface. Due to the greater corrosiveness of liquid LBE when compared to liquid Pb, it was found that T91 F/M steels underwent severe degradation of their creep properties in contact with liquid LBE at 550 °C, in contrast with the weak effect observed in liquid Pb at 650 °C for various ferritic steels, including T91 and ODS steels [511–515]. Therefore, it is safe to conclude that the degradation of the creep resistance of such steels at elevated temperatures that are beyond the LME-sensitive temperature domain (i.e., around 350 °C) is associated primarily with the LMC effects.

For a low-cycle fatigue test, the situation is much different than in air or vacuum. The crack initiation occurs usually at persistent slip bands (PSBs) that are induced by extrusion/intrusion cycles [549,552]. The extension of microscopic cracks may be impeded by GBs, and thus new cracks can nucleate at the other locations of the steel surface. Consequently, numerous cracks form on the whole surface of specimens subjected to low-cycle fatigue in air and/or vacuum. On the other hand, the formation of a microscopic crack eliminates the GB resistance due to the LME effect in contact with liquid LBE. In this case, the applied stress/strain is concentrated mostly at the crack tip of the first-formed crack, causing fast crack propagation and leaving little chance for new cracks to form on the rest of the steel surface due to the limited stress level. As a result, the specimen surface has a limited number of cracks [509,529,531] (Fig. 4.34). Such an interesting phenomenon was also observed by Kalkhof et al. [477] and Gong et al. [502]. Moreover, Gong et al. [502] found that the number of crack initiation sites on the fatigue fracture surface seemed to be related to the oxygen content in liquid LBE. In oxygen-rich LBE, multiple crack initiation sites were observed, while only one crack initiation site was found in the specimens tested in oxygen-poor LBE. Another important difference with uniaxial tension is that under low-cycle fatigue, crack initiation tends to start on the steel surface, and due to the limited plastic strain involved in each cycle, the void nucleation/coalescence process in the steel bulk is limited. Consequently, the whole fracture surface of a fatigue specimen is covered by the typical LME-induced brittle failure features (Fig. 4.17c–h), instead of the mixed brittle and dimple-like fracture features observed on the fracture surface of a tensile specimen (Fig. 4.33).

Since the crack initiation stage is critical in determining the LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid Pb/LBE, it would be useful to draw an LME occurrence map, whereby one may identify the appropriate boundary conditions, so as to minimise the LME risk. Such maps have been drawn by Hojná et al. [524,553], based on extensive tensile tests on T91 F/M steel specimens with different geometries and surface conditions. According to the maps presented in Fig. 4.35, LME may occur in T91 F/M steels when loaded in liquid Pb with C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁷ wt% at 350–400 °C, on the condition that the applied stresses are higher than 680 MPa, the corresponding plastic strain exceeds 5%, and the applied strain rate is in the 10⁻⁶–10⁻⁴ s⁻¹ range. In addition to the T91/Pb couple, they also identified that LME crack initiation would take place in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE (C₀ ≈ 3 × 10⁻⁷–6 × 10⁻⁸ wt%) at 300 °C,

![SEM images showing (a) multiple cracks on the surface of a T91 F/M steel specimen tested in low-cycle fatigue in air, as opposed to a single crack on a specimen tested in liquid LBE at 300 °C (b). (c,d) Fractography shows multiple crack initiation sites for the specimen tested in air, but a single crack initiation site for the specimen tested in liquid LBE. Adapted from [509,529].](image-url)
when the plastic strain and stress were higher than 1.3% and 645 MPa, respectively [503].

4.7.2. Crack propagation stage

4.7.2.1. Interpretation of LME-induced fracture morphology. The main focus of understanding LME crack propagation has been placed on the correct interpretation of the LME-induced fracture morphology. The microstructural complexity of T91 F/M steels (see typical microstructural features in Fig. 2.3), however, triggered long-standing debates on various aspects, such as the nature of LME cracking (e.g., intergranular/interlath vs. transgranular) and whether LME crack propagation involves plasticity or not.

In principle, the boundaries of prior-austenite grains and martensitic laths in T91 F/M steels are expected to be the preferential LME cracking paths when compared to the steel bulk, given that these microstructural boundaries provide an additional driving force for HLM ingress. In other words, the surface energy reduction resulting from crack propagation along these internal boundaries is thermodynamically more favourable than that resulting from crack propagation in the steel bulk. In addition, the adsorption-induced reduction in surface energy mechanism predicts that the number of the microstructural boundary decohesion cases should be overwhelmingly high as compared to the translath or transgranular cracking ones. Based on TEM examinations of crack tips, Martin et al.
and Hémetry et al. [438] discovered that the cracks originating from fracture surfaces of T91 F/M steels tested in three different liquid metals (i.e., LBE, In, and Na) were intergranular. They stated that the typical LME-induced fracture features should not be described as “cleavage” or “quasi-cleavage” failure, but as interfacial failure instead. Indeed, intergranular cracking was also observed to dominate the failure mechanism in many other solid metal/liquid metal couples, such as Al/Ga [309,310,391,433], Ni/Bi [426,555], Cu/Bi [556], Fe/Zn [422] and AuSS/Na [440,441,443]. In addition, Kaede et al. [554] found that a thin LBE layer/film was present at high-angle GBs in a T91 F/M steel specimen subjected to corrosion testing; the LBE film led to shear deformation along these GBs during subsequent micropillar compression (Fig. 4.36). Recently, Ma and Zhang [557] reported that α-Fe (ferrite) was attacked by liquid LBE at 900 °C via GB grooving. All these results demonstrate the important role of GBs in LME failure.

However, Gong et al. [53,508] and Halodová et al. [558] found that intergranular or interlath cracking was not the only type of crack propagation in T91 F/M steels fractured either under low-cycle fatigue in liquid LBE at 350 °C, or under monotonic tensile loading in liquid LBE at 300 °C. Instead, they observed cracking either along or across grain/lath boundaries (Fig. 4.37a and b). In their work, intergranular cracking was found to rely on the relative orientation between the GBs and the stress axis. When the orientation favoured the development of a sufficiently high tensile stress perpendicular to the GB surfaces, cracking along boundaries (i.e., intergranular crack propagation) was favoured. Serre et al. [551] used time-of-flight secondary ion mass spectrometry (TOF-SIMS) and observed that lath boundaries or GBs were not the preferred sites for the adsorption of Pb/Bi atoms. This may be another piece of evidence to support the viewpoint that LME cracks do not necessarily follow microstructural boundaries as their preferred propagation paths.

Furthermore, Gong et al. [53] discovered that the preferred LME cracking plane was \{\(1 \quad 1 \quad 1\}\} (Fig. 4.37c). This contradicts the ab initio calculation results on the pure Fe/LBE couple [519], which showed that the maximum surface energy reduction (35%) caused by LBE adsorption occurred on the \{0 \quad 1 \quad 1\} plane of Fe, followed by 22% reduction on the \{0 \quad 0 \quad 1\} plane, and 16% reduction on the \{1 \quad 1 \quad 1\} plane. The discrepancy between the theoretically predicted preferred crystallographic plane (i.e., \{0 \quad 1 \quad 1\}) for LME cracking and the experimentally observed one (i.e., \{\(T \quad 1 \quad T\}\}) indicates that the surface energy reduction mechanism cannot fully explain the LME characteristics in the T91/LBE system.

Considering that transgranular or translath decohesion is also an important LME cracking mode, the two mechanisms based on GB
penetration [298,366] cannot fully account for the LME-induced fracture features in the T91/LBE couple. Particularly, both mechanisms claim that GB diffusion determines directly the crack growth rate. This obviously cannot explain the fast crack propagation of several tens of micrometres per second reported in Ref. [527] and shown in Fig. 4.38, as diffusion is a quite time-consuming process. Particularly, both Gong et al. [53] and Martin et al. [533] did not observe any evident LBE penetration zone in the immediate vicinity of the crack tips, which implies that liquid LBE was not present ahead of the crack tips. This is another evidence that rules out the

---

Fig. 4.37. (a) EBSD† examinations of the microstructure underneath the fracture surface of a T91 F/M steel tested in liquid LBE, showing that the LME crack propagated mainly through martensitic laths, accompanied by a few short cracks along lath boundaries with misorientations of 50–60°. (b) EBSD† grain orientation map showing that LME crack propagation occurred either in a translath/transgranular or in an intergranular manner. (c) The preferred crystallographic plane for LME crack propagation was \{1 1 1\}. Adapted from [53,558].
The stress-assisted dissolution model is not appropriate to explain the LME features of the T91/LBE system, taking into account that the solubility limits of the two main alloying elements of T91 F/M steels (i.e., Fe and Cr) are quite low in liquid LBE (e.g., $C_{S}(Fe) = 9.8$ ppm and $C_{S}(Cr) = 23.4$ ppm at 600 °C [559]). Furthermore, Gong et al. [53] calculated the crack growth rate using Eq. (4-12), which is the mathematical formulation of this model, and concluded that, if the stress-assisted dissolution model described accurately LME crack propagation, the crack propagation rate would only be $2.4 \times 10^{-4}$ μm/s. This value is far smaller than the experimentally observed crack propagation rates, which can actually reach values as high as 100 μm/s [473,520,527]. Ersoy et al. [532] reached a similar conclusion based on 1/2CT fracture toughness tests on T91 F/M steels in oxygen-poor liquid LBE ($C_{O} \approx 10^{11}–10^{7}$ wt%) at 200 °C and 350 °C.

The cyclic stress response under low-cycle fatigue showed a predominant cyclic softening behaviour for T91 F/M steels [500,502,509]. This may suggest that strain softening rather than strain hardening occurs at the crack tip. In this regard, the adsorption-enhanced work hardening mechanism [369] may not be applicable for the T91/LBE system. In addition, this mechanism cannot straightforwardly predict whether the fracture occurs intergranularly or transgranularly.

In addition to the presence of both intergranular and transgranular cracking modes in the T91/LBE couple, microdimple-like features were also observed using various characterisation techniques (Fig. 4.39), such as SEM†, TEM†, and AFM† [53]. The presence of the dimples seems to strongly support the adsorption-induced dislocation emission mechanism [285,363–365]. However, the emission of dislocations should result in crack-tip blunting along most crystallographic orientations, therefore, crack propagation should be inhibited according to this mechanism. It is not straightforward, therefore, to comprehend how dislocation emission at crack tips can lead to the fast crack extension. Furthermore, the adsorption-induced dislocation emission mechanism should predict fracture preferentially along shear planes, which are inclined at a specific angle (~45°) to the loading axis, and where the dislocation emission is the strongest. This is in contradiction with the fact that the fatigue fracture surfaces of specimens tested in liquid LBE were nearly vertical to the loading axis, which is the direction of maximum normal stress [509].

Gong et al. [53,500,508] also found that the martensitic lath boundaries in T91 F/M steels were refined into very small equiaxed grains after low-cycle fatigue testing in vacuum, whereas such grain refinement was not observed in the specimens tested in liquid LBE (Fig. 4.18). This is an important piece of evidence of LME occurrence and proves that crack tip plasticity is reduced. In this regard, the adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion model [361,362] is supported by this finding. Indeed, the adsorption-induced reduction in

---

**Fig. 4.38.** Fatigue crack propagation rate (da/dN) vs. stress intensity factor range (ΔK) for T91 F/M steels tested in oxygen-saturated liquid LBE and air at 300 °C; one cycle was 0.2 s [527].
cohesion model is mostly used in literature to explain the LME effect in a wide variety of solid metal/liquid metal systems, as mentioned before. However, this model predicts a featureless and cleavage-like fracture surface, which contradicts the numerous observations of submicron dimples, such as those shown in Fig. 4.39.

Microstructural examinations showed that multiple fracture features were observed in the T91/LBE couple. It appears that each LME mechanism or model could account for only part of the diverse LME features and none could cover all experimental observations. Specifically, cracking at lath boundaries may result from an adsorption-induced reduction in surface energy, since the GB energy makes the LBE attack of any type of boundary thermodynamically more favourable; the adsorption-induced dislocation emission mechanism could explain the observed dimples on the nanometre/micrometre scale, given that the formation of dimples is typically a sign of strong dislocation activity; moreover, the fact that the fracture surfaces tend to be flat and “featureless” may be explained by the adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion model, since this model predicts preferential cracking along crystallographic planes that are subjected to a maximum normal stress, which is often parallel with the loading direction. It is reasonable, therefore, to assume that multiple mechanisms operate simultaneously during the LME cracking process of the T91/LBE system.

Based on the above considerations, Gong et al. [53,502] proposed a qualitative hybrid mechanism (Fig. 4.40) that combined part of the basic ideas of the adsorption-induced reduction in cohesion model, the enhanced work hardening mechanism, and the adsorption-enhanced dislocation emission mechanism to explain the formation of the diverse LME fracture characteristics observed in the T91/LBE couple. This mechanism defined four parameters: (a) the critical normal stress ($\sigma_c$) required to break the A-A1 pair of atoms in the absence of liquid LBE, (b) the critical resolved shear stress ($\tau_c$) required to activate dislocation glide at a given slip plane in the absence of liquid LBE, (c) the actual normal stress ($\sigma_y$) acting on the A-A1 pair of atoms when LBE is adsorbed at the crack tip, and (d) the actual shear stress at the slip plane ($\tau$) when LBE is adsorbed at the crack tip. It was hypothesised that the adsorption of Pb and Bi atoms at the crack tip in T91 F/M steels leads to a moderate reduction in interatomic cohesion, so that dislocations can still be activated before the interatomic bonds are broken by the normal stress in a brittle manner. The dislocation activity (nucleation and mobility) is assumed to cause local strain hardening around the crack tip, even if cyclic strain softening is the main response of the T91 F/M steel bulk during low-cycle fatigue, as previously mentioned. Meanwhile, microvoids nucleate and grow inside the plastic zone. As the local strain hardening reaches a critical level, dislocation motion becomes difficult. When the continuously increasing load overcomes the weakened interatomic bond strength, crack propagation cuts through the voids, forming micro-dimples on the fracture surface. The size of the voids or dimples depends on the magnitude of the dislocation activity and the bond weakening effect. The stronger the bond weakening, the smaller and less the voids/dimples. For the T91/LBE couple, the bond weakening effect is believed to be moderate rather than catastrophic, thereby leading to a small amount of plasticity around the crack tip. As a result, a limited number of small dimples can only be created on the fracture surface (Fig. 4.39). This mechanism was also used to account for the occurrence of both translath/transgranular and interlath/intergranular cracking. Gong et al. [53,502] stated that only GBs and martensitic lath boundaries with orientations favouring the development of sufficiently high tensile stresses perpendicular to them would undergo boundary decohesion (intergranular/interlath decohesion), otherwise, translath/transgranular cracking would occur instead. In other words, the difference in the severity of the weakening effect between grain and/or lath boundaries and steel bulk may be insignificant, so that the occurrence of boundary cracking depends on the orientation of boundary surfaces relative to the loading axis.

Fig. 4.39. (a) High-resolution SEM†, (b) AFM†, and (c) TEM† BF† images showing the presence of dimple-like structures on the micro/nanometre scales during translath crack propagation in T91 F/M steels. Adapted from [53].
4.7.2.2. Cracking instability and concentric fracture markings. Cracking instability is a remarkable but not well understood phenomenon, which has been occasionally observed during tensile testing of T91 F/M steels in liquid LBE, leading to the formation of a pattern of concentric markings on the fracture surface, as shown in Fig. 4.41. The formation of these regularly spaced markings on the fracture surface (Fig. 4.41b) coincides with the appearance of a similar quantity of small steps in the final part of the tensile curve (Fig. 4.41a). The fracture surface had two distinct parts, i.e., the dimpled zone, and the area covered by the concentric markings (Fig. 4.41c). Typical brittle failure features characteristic of LME were observed between two successive markings (Fig. 4.41d). This interesting
phenomenon was also observed in Si-enriched T91 and EP823 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE [251], in a T91/Pb couple [507], and other solid metal/liquid metal couples [560].

However, this interesting phenomenon is still not fully understood and there is an ongoing debate to explain it. Klecka et al. [507] attributed it to the DSA effect, as the small steps on the tensile stress–strain curve were very similar to the stress serrations induced by DSA. Lynch [560] proposed a mechanism based on the emission of dislocations from crack tips to account for this phenomenon. He also suggested that the loss of intimate contact between the liquid metal and the crack tip might be another cause. Gong et al. [473] found that the cause of this phenomenon was linked to the combined effects of LME and the compliance of the tensile machines, as the regularly spaced markings were prone to disappear when the tensile machines became stiffer. They argued that the formation of markings was the result of oscillations of elastic energy in the load line of the tensile machines.

4.8. Open issues for LME

It is puzzling that AuSS are not strongly sensitive to embrittlement by liquid Pb and LBE, while T91 and similar F/M steels are, even though both are Fe-based alloys. Fully figuring out this issue is crucial, not only for Gen-IV LFR materials selection and qualification, but also in order to guide the design of new nuclear materials resistant to LME.

Assuming that the adsorption of Pb and LBE atoms causes a comparable weakening of the steel atomic bonds, the different LME susceptibilities of these two steel families might be associated with their different plasticity around crack tips. The higher the plasticity, the weaker the LME susceptibility, as the threshold stress criterion at crack tips becomes more difficult to fulfill in the case of greater plasticity. If this is a valid assumption, twinning is another important factor promoting plasticity and, thus, inhibiting LME. Nevertheless, excellent ductility may not be exclusively responsible for the weak LME effect in AuSS, as many other solid metals with good ductility can be embrittled by certain liquid metals, such as Al/Ga [388–392], Cu/Bi [425], Ni/Bi [426], AA6262 Al alloy/Pb [561] couples, etc.

Note that wetting AuSS with liquid Pb/LBE is very difficult, requiring special measures, such as chemical processes, long-term exposures to a low-oxygen liquid metal environment, and steel pre-cracking in the liquid metal environment [440, 484, 490]. The cause for the poor AuSS wettability might be due to their higher Cr content (16–17 wt% for 316L AuSS vs. 9 wt% for T91 F/M steels), as it enables the formation of oxide scales even under rather low oxygen partial pressures. This may be part of the reason accounting for the comparatively mild LME of AuSS as compared to the severe LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels.

Another interesting, but not well understood phenomenon, is the effect of two steel alloying elements, i.e., Si and Al, on the LME susceptibility of ferritic steels. As described previously, Si and Al are utilised to improve LMC properties, due to the formation of passive silica (SiO₂) and alumina (Al₂O₃) scales (more details in Chapter 5). However, adding these two elements can drastically enhance LME [251, 562]. This was attributed to the more brittle nature of Si- and Al-rich oxides, or to the solid-solution strengthening effect of these two elements. It is still unclear, however, whether these two elements have an impact on the intrinsic brittleness of the steels that are doped with Al and/or Si.

Atomic-scale studies of steel/Pb and/or steel/LBE couples are lacking, most likely due to the complexity of the steel composition and microstructure, esp. for T91 F/M steels. To simplify this challenge, it is suggested to use simpler model systems, e.g., α-Fe/Pb, α-Fe/Bi, and α-Fe/LBE. Then, atomic-scale modelling and in situ experiments could be utilised to examine in-depth the embrittlement mechanism of pure Fe by these HLMs. The results based on these relatively simple systems will be a good starting point to improve the understanding of LME mechanisms in the more complex steel/HLM systems.

This section may be concluded by highlighting the fact that F/M steels, such as the T91 F/M grade, are embrittled only under service conditions that are damaging to the oxide scales. Therefore, irrevocably removing this class of steels from the list of candidate structural materials for Gen-IV LFRs can only be decided in the future, taking into account all technical advances in fields requiring the use of HLM coolants. Dedicated tests under representative reactor environments should also be done in the future to define the envelope of safe reactor operating conditions that can prevent or suppress the LME effect in T91 and similar F/M steels.

4.9. Chapter summary

This chapter has established that many F/M steels, including the T91 grade, are inherently susceptible to LME under a specific set of service conditions likely to be found in Gen-IV LFRs. Suppressing the occurrence of LME by means of appropriate nuclear system design (e.g., eliminating steels with high LME susceptibility from load-bearing applications) and/or finding new solutions to this materials degradation effect is an important technical challenge for the deployment of Gen-IV LFRs.

Even though the mechanisms described in Chapter 4 summarise the current understanding of this particular materials degradation effect, they cannot account for the empirically observed, LME-induced crack propagation rates in all F/M steels, including the extensively studied T91 grade. This calls for a systematic investigation of LME by combining modelling/simulation and experimentation in different test conditions, thereby mapping the (material- and HLM-specific) service conditions that induce LME. The difficulty in this undertaking lies in the fact that during actual reactor operation, one can expect unforeseen excursions between conditions that favour LME and conditions that suppress it. Moreover, the incomplete understanding of the atomistic mechanisms involved in LME warrants the further in-depth investigation of LME in the highly susceptible F/M steels.

In contrast with the LME-susceptible F/M steels, AuSS do not exhibit a similar inherent susceptibility to LME. The embrittling effects that result from short-term exposures of AuSS to liquid LBE are weak, but long-term exposures (e.g., during creep and fatigue testing) might have a significant impact due to stress-enhanced dissolution corrosion, which in combination with an insufficient supply of oxygen to the crack tip might lead to severe degradation of mechanical properties. Moreover, special attention should be paid to the
possible occurrence of LME in AuSS due to the formation of ferrite induced by selective leaching of Ni and plastic straining. Last, but not least, one should not disregard the possible synergy of ferritisation (either plastic strain- or dissolution corrosion-induced) with LME and irradiation embrittlement.

5. LMC and LME mitigation approaches

There are several measures that could be currently employed to mitigate undesirable LMC effects, such as tailoring the reactor system design based on the LMC behaviour of the candidate steels, active oxygen control, and materials innovation. Since temperature is the key factor determining the extent of LMC damage, it is often considered to lower the nominal operation temperature range of the reactor system so as to avoid very severe LMC effects (both oxidation and dissolution), even if the reduced temperature may increase the LME risk in ferritic and F/M steels. However, this goes directly against NPP economics, both in terms of thermodynamic efficiency and exploring new markets (e.g., hydrogen production with direct use of the heat released by fission reactions), both of which become economically viable only above a certain temperature threshold. Moreover, the nuclear reactor system design must also be optimised to minimise turbulent flow (turbulent flow does not ensure optimal surface heat convection) and eliminate unnecessary flow diversion sites. On the other hand, the objective of active oxygen control is to maintain the HLM dissolved oxygen concentration within a specific domain, which ensures the steel passivation by the formation of stable, protective oxide scales without oxidising the HLM itself. Another appealing solution is the development of innovative materials that are able to survive the harsh service environment of Gen-IV LFRs within much wider domains of allowable temperatures and HLM oxygen concentrations, a prospect that is favourable for many reasons (i.e., NPP economics, simplification of reactor system design, enlarging operational safety margins). The strategy for materials innovation includes steel elemental alloying and surface engineering by coatings and diverse surface treatments, as well as the development of new structural materials (including ceramics) that can address the property requirements of very specific applications (e.g., pump impellers, bearings, bushings). Unfortunately, the measures to mitigate LME contradict LMC prevention methods to some extent. For instance, operating a reactor at relatively high temperatures is beneficial to reduce the LME risk in ferritic and F/M steels, but this will promote LMC in all candidate structural steels. Moreover, the mitigation of LME relies on the presence of (defect-free) protective oxide scales, however, all oxides are inherently brittle materials that are prone to cracking under tension; therefore, it is very difficult to prevent LME in load-bearing components, even when they are initially covered by oxide scales that prohibit the intimate steel/HLM contact. This chapter reviews the efforts already made to mitigate LMC and LME in Gen-IV LFRs and discusses their advantages/disadvantages.

5.1. Optimisation of the reactor system design

As mentioned in Chapter 3, the solubility limits of the main steel alloying elements, such as Ni, Cr, and Fe, in liquid Pb/LBE increase remarkably with temperature, while the stability of oxide scales on the steel surfaces is also temperature-dependent. This shows that temperature is arguably the most important reactor system parameter that must be controlled so as to mitigate undesirable LMC effects. Indeed, both steel oxidation and dissolution kinetics are substantially reduced when the reactor operation temperature does not exceed 400–450 °C [29,31]. It should be pointed out, however, that reduced reactor operation temperatures will compromise the thermal efficiency of fast neutron reactors built with the aim of power generation. Moreover, the melting point of LBE is ~125 °C, thus the reactor operating temperature ‘window’ that stems from keeping the operation temperature below 400–450 °C is quite narrow, entailing the risk of coolant freezing at the reactor ‘cold leg’, e.g., as result of a loss-of-flow accident (LOFA). This is more challenging for Pb-cooled fast reactors, as Pb has a higher melting point (327 °C) than LBE, even though liquid Pb is less corrosive than liquid LBE. Moreover, opting for lower operation temperatures renders F/M steels more susceptible to LMC, as these steels are more susceptible to brittle failure at relatively low temperatures (see Figs. 4.15 and 4.16). Moreover, system design should also take into account local HLM flow patterns, trying to minimise flow instabilities (e.g., ‘eddies’) and turbulent flow, which have been recognised as important factors that promote the occurrence of both erosion/corrosion and locally enhanced dissolution corrosion [172,189,191]. Acquiring an in-depth understanding of the behaviour of any candidate structural steel to both LMC and LME in contact with a HLM coolant (Pb/LBE) is necessary before consolidating the design of a HLM-cooled fast reactor. For example, if a specific structural steel grade (e.g., the T91 F/M steel) exhibits a strong susceptibility to LME that cannot be addressed by any of the currently available LME mitigation approaches, this steel should be excluded from the reactor design, esp. with respect to its possible use for building structural components. Moreover, knowing the LMC behaviour of any candidate structural steel in contact with a HLM coolant is of paramount importance for defining the detailed design of the HLM-cooled reactor system. In fact, the collection of reliable LMC data under extremely conservative conditions (e.g., very low HLM oxygen concentrations) is key to the assessment of the maximum possible steel loss rates (e.g., due to dissolution corrosion including dissolution ‘pitting’, erosion/corrosion, etc.) under specific conditions (e.g., temperature, HLM flow rate). Steel testing under the most conservative conditions can allow the designers of a Gen-IV LFR system to confidently define ‘corrosion allowances’, i.e., the dimensional safety margins for a particular reactor component, so that the component will not fail during its intended lifetime due to LMC-induced material losses. Such ‘corrosion allowances’ are typically provided by nuclear reactor component design codes, such as ASME, RCC-MRx, etc., however, these codes typically provide tentative values that cannot be fully relied upon for the design of an advanced reactor system. Knowing the required ‘corrosion allowance’ for a nuclear reactor component that is planned to be built from a specific structural steel defines not only the dimensions of that particular component, but also the size of the whole reactor system. For example, knowing the LMC behaviour of the structural steel that will be used for the construction of an irreplaceable component, such as the reactor vessel, one can decide the maximum temperature that the vessel should see during its lifetime under nominal operation (also making some provisions for short-term high-temperature transients)
so as to maintain the corrosion losses within the desired range. This can determine the distance between the vessel and the reactor core (assuming a maximum allowable temperature in the reactor core that is defined by both the desired efficiency of the reactor system and the LMC behaviour of the candidate fuel cladding steel) and, hence, the size of the reactor system itself. By the same token, devising strategies (e.g., surface engineering methods such as coating deposition, surface modification, etc.) that can expand the envelope of conditions of reliable operation for the chosen structural steels provides some flexibility to the reactor system designers, allowing them to opt for the most cost-efficient design alternatives.

5.2. Active oxygen control

Theoretically, it is possible to build protective oxide scales, while preventing the oxidation of the HLM and the ensuing blockage of HLM flow paths in the reactor, by maintaining the dissolved oxygen concentration in the HLM (Pb/LBE) in a specific range. The lower boundary of this range indicates the HLM oxygen concentration, above which oxide scale formation is promoted on the steel surface. On the other hand, the upper boundary of this range indicates the HLM oxygen concentration, below which the precipitation of Pb and/or Bi oxides is inhibited. The existence of such HLM oxygen concentration range can be attributed to the fact that nearly all the main steel alloying elements form thermodynamically stable oxide scales at smaller oxygen partial pressures as compared to both Pb and Bi [29,31,563–565]. However, a technical challenge associated with active oxygen control is the difficulty to control the oxygen potential everywhere in the reactor system, as crevices, fouling deposits, or occluded regions filled with static HLM will quickly become more reducing in nature; logically, the structural materials in such regions will be more severely affected by LMC (and possibly also by LME, due to the reduction of oxide scales that would normally inhibit the intimate steel/HLM contact).

The upper boundary of the HLM oxygen concentration range is defined by the Pb/PbO equilibrium in liquid LBE/Pb [174], as PbO is more stable than Bi₂O₃ (Fig. 3.9). This equilibrium is defined by the following oxidation reaction:

\[ \text{Pb}(\text{LBE}) + \text{O}(\text{LBE}) \leftrightarrow \text{PbO} \] (5-1)

If the above oxidation reaction reaches thermodynamic equilibrium at a given temperature, \( T \), then:

\[ \Delta_f G^{\circ}_{\text{Pb}/\text{PbO}} + RT \ln \frac{a_{\text{PbO}}}{a_{\text{Pb}} a_o} = 0 \] (5-2)

where \( \Delta_f G^{\circ}_{\text{Pb}/\text{PbO}} \) is the standard Gibbs free energy of PbO formation, \( R \) is the gas constant (8.3145 J/K·mol), \( T \) is temperature in K, and \( a \) is the activity of PbO, Pb and O in liquid LBE.

Considering the formation of pure PbO, i.e., \( a_{\text{PbO}} = 1 \), then Eq. (5-2) can be rewritten as follows:

\[ RT \ln a_o = \Delta_f G^{\circ}_{\text{Pb}/\text{PbO}} - RT \ln a_{\text{Pb}} \] (5-3)

According to Henry’s law, the activity of the oxygen dissolved in LBE can be described by:

\[ a_o = k_H C_o \] (5-4)

where \( k_H \) is Henry’s constant, and \( C_o \) is the oxygen concentration dissolved in liquid LBE. Inserting Eq. (5-4) into Eq. (5-3) yields:

\[ RT \ln C_o = \Delta_f G^{\circ}_{\text{Pb}/\text{PbO}} - RT \ln a_{\text{Pb}} - G^{\circ}_{o}(\text{LBE}) \] (5-5)

where \( G^{\circ}_{o}(\text{LBE}) \) is the standard Gibbs free energy of O dissolution in LBE and is equal to \( RT \ln k_H \).

The standard molar Gibbs free energy of PbO formation is given in Ref. [566]:

\[ \Delta_f G^{\circ}_{\text{Pb}/\text{PbO}}(\text{J/mol}) = -218980 + 99.63T \] (5-6)

The activity of Pb in liquid LBE is given in Ref. [567]:

\[ \ln a_{\text{Pb}} = -0.8291 - \frac{166.80}{T} \] (5-7)

The standard Gibbs free energy of O dissolution in liquid LBE (with respect to the 1 wt% standard state) is given in Ref. [568]:

\[ G^{\circ}_{o}(\text{LBE})(\text{kJ/mol}) = -127.398 + 0.049272T \] (5-8)

Inserting Eqs. (5-6), (5-7) and (5-8) into Eq. (5-5), the following equation can be obtained to calculate the LBE oxygen concentration corresponding to the Pb/PbO equilibrium, i.e., the maximum allowed oxygen concentration:

\[ \log C_o(\text{wt.%}) = 2.99 - \frac{471}{T} \] (5-9)

The lower boundary of the HLM oxygen concentration range is defined by the oxygen concentration corresponding to the Fe/Fe₂O₄ equilibrium in liquid LBE [174]. It should be pointed out that NiO is thermodynamically less stable than Fe₂O₄ (Fig. 3.9); however, the Ni/NiO equilibrium is not recommended for the lower boundary, because the HLM oxygen concentration range that would be defined by Ni/NiO and Pb/PbO is too narrow, making it difficult to control the HLM oxygen content in a real non-isothermal reactor system.
Therefore, the following dissolution/precipitation reaction is considered:

\[ \text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4(s) \leftrightarrow 3\text{Fe}^{3+}(\text{LBE}) + 4\text{O}^{2-}(\text{LBE}) \]  

(5-10)

The equilibrium constant or solubility product for this reaction is given in Ref. [569]:

\[ K_{sp} = C_{\text{Fe}^{3+}(\text{LBE})}^3C_{\text{O}^{2-}(\text{LBE})}^4 \]  

(5-11)

where \( C_{\text{Fe}^{3+}(\text{LBE})} \) and \( C_{\text{O}^{2-}(\text{LBE})} \) are the concentrations of Fe and O dissolved in liquid LBE, respectively. The change of the Gibbs free energy of this dissolution/precipitation reaction is:

\[ \Delta G_{\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4(\text{dia})} = 3G_{\text{Fe}^{3+}(\text{LBE})} + 4G_{\text{O}^{2-}(\text{LBE})} - \Delta G_{\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4(\text{di})} \]  

(5-12)

The excess Gibbs free energy (kJ/mol) for the dissolution of Fe in liquid LBE is calculated from its solubility given in Eq. (5-13), as follows:

\[ G_{\text{Fe}^{3+}(\text{LBE})}^o(\text{kJ/mol}) = -RT\ln C_{\text{Fe}^{3+}} = 83.854 - 0.03848T \]  

(5-14)

The equilibrium constant or solubility product for this reaction is given in Ref. [569]:

\[ \log K_{sp} = 12.17 - \frac{44182.8}{T} \]  

(5-18)

Replacing \( C_{\text{Fe}^{3+}(\text{LBE})} \) with the solubility limit \( C_{\text{Fe}^{3+}} \), the lower boundary of the HLM oxygen concentration range can be derived as follows:

\[ \log C_{\text{Fe}^{3+}}(\text{wt.\%}) = 1.535 - \frac{7760.7}{T} \]  

(5-19)

Eqs. (5-9) and (5-19) are used to define the theoretical upper and lower boundaries of the HLM oxygen concentration range used during active oxygen control.

In Fig. 5.1, the LMC testing parameters (i.e., HLM oxygen concentration and temperature) collected from literature have been plotted together to show the actual oxidation and dissolution LMC regions for 9Cr, 12Cr F/M steels, and 316-type AuSS exposed to liquid LBE/Pb. The actual LMC regions are compared with thermodynamic predictions based on Eqs. (5-9) and (5-19), indicating that the experimental determined oxidation and dissolution LMC regions deviate from the theoretically predicted ones. According to the experimental results, there is a high probability for both types of steels to undergo dissolution corrosion above 550 °C, esp. for the AuSS that may suffer dissolution corrosion even under HLM oxygen saturation. Moreover, in the 450–550 °C temperature range, there is a large region indicating the possible occurrence of mixed dissolution/oxidation corrosion modes. It can be concluded, therefore, that the service temperature for these steels should be kept below 450 °C (even below 400 °C, if necessary), and that the corresponding oxygen control boundaries can be defined between \( C_0 \approx 10^{-7} \text{ wt.\%} \) and \( C_0 \approx 10^{-5} \text{ wt.\%} \), in order to ensure a safe operation for reactors with operating temperatures in the 250–450 °C range. It should be noted, however, that more LMC experiments are required to better identify the lower boundary of the proposed oxygen control ‘window’, esp. concerning crevices and occluded regions, since the data points resulting from long-term steel exposures to either static or flowing LBE in the low-temperature domain are insufficient. Based on the same idea, one can define appropriate oxygen control boundaries corresponding to different reactor operation temperature ‘windows’.

Three methods have so far been invented to achieve precise oxygen control (Fig. 5.2), including automatic control of hydrogenated and oxygenated gases [564,570–572], mass exchangers [573,574], and electrochemical oxygen pumping [575,576]. Automatic control by injecting either hydrogenated or oxygenated gases into the HLM has been successfully used in many experimental facilities worldwide (Fig. 5.2a). The mass exchanger technology controls the HLM oxygen concentration in the main loop by automatically adjusting the temperature and LBE flow rate in bypasses packed with PbO solid spheres, which are subjected to either oxidation or dissolution according to the imposed conditions. A Venturi design (Fig. 5.2b) was used to alleviate the PbO poisoning problem, which
Fig. 5.1. Comparison of the oxygen control ‘windows’ defined by thermodynamics and LMC experimental data for reactors operating in the 250–450 °C temperature range: (a) 9Cr and 12Cr F/M steels; (b) 316L, 316Ti, and 15-15Ti AuSS. NB: only data from tests with duration >1000–2000 h have been considered, in order to eliminate the effect of incubation of oxidation and/or dissolution. Data collected from Refs. [34,40–44,92,95,96,101,104–107,115–118,125,127,133,136,141,167–169,172,176–178,180,181,183,187,192,196–199,202–206,208,210,212–215,217–222,229,232,235,237–240,570,578–582].
is caused by the formation of stable oxides of various elements dissolved in the liquid LBE (e.g., Fe); such oxides tend to deposit on the surfaces of the PbO solid spheres, progressively inhibiting their dissolution process [577]. Electrochemical oxygen pumps (Fig. 5.2c) control the flux of oxygen ions (O\textsuperscript{2-}) through a solid electrolyte (e.g., yttria-stabilised zirconia, YSZ) by regulating an externally applied electrical potential [575,576].

Potentiometric oxygen sensors are essential for active oxygen control. They are employed to closely monitor the oxygen concentration dissolved in liquid Pb/LBE. The sensors are primarily composed of three parts, including the solid electrolyte, the reference electrode, and the lead wire. The key part is the solid electrolyte, often made of a YSZ tube with one end open and the other end closed. The YSZ tube is an oxygen ion conductor, while the reference electrode is usually made of metal/metal oxide powders (e.g., Bi/Bi\textsubscript{2}O\textsubscript{3}, Cu/CuO\textsubscript{2}, etc.) [568,584–586] or air/catalyst (e.g., Pt, Sr-doped La-manganite, Gd-doped ceria, etc.) [587]. Metallic materials with good compatibility with the reference electrode can be used as lead wires, such as refractory metals and stainless steels. The working principle of oxygen sensors is based on a galvanic cell (Fig. 5.2d). The difference of the oxygen activity between the reference electrode and the working electrode (i.e., liquid Pb or LBE) gives rise to an electromotive force that can be correlated with the two oxygen activities, using the well-known Nernst equation:

\[
E = \frac{RT}{2F} \ln \left( \frac{a_{O,\text{ref}}}{a_{O,w}} \right) \tag{5-20}
\]

where \( R \) is the gas constant, \( T \) is the absolute temperature (K), \( F \) is the Faraday constant, \( a_{O,\text{ref}} \) is the oxygen activity at the reference electrode, and \( a_{O,w} \) is the oxygen activity at the working electrode (i.e., liquid LBE). \( a_{O,\text{ref}} \) is known from thermodynamics, thus \( a_{O,w} \) can be calculated after \( E \) is measured by a high-impedance voltmeter. The concentration of dissolved oxygen in the HLM (\( C_0 \)) can be derived from the oxygen activity (\( a_{O,w} \)) based on thermodynamics, and the equations correlating \( E \) and \( C_0 \) for various reference
electrodes are described in detail in Ref. [109].

Ballinger and Lim pointed out [31] that relying on the iron oxide (Fe$_3$O$_4$) film for LMC mitigation could be discounted in a real system, due to the following reasons: first, the actual HLM oxygen concentration could be distributed inhomogeneously, as, for example, at places where mass transfer is inhibited due to flow blockage. In this case, oxygen may be anomalously low, resulting to a shift of the specified oxygen control ‘window’ to the domain of dissolution corrosion. In addition, at 570 °C, Fe$_3$O$_4$ could be subjected to phase transformation into wüstite (FeO), which has a negative effect on the oxide scale protectiveness, as previously discussed. More importantly, at temperatures >500 °C, elemental solubility and corrosion kinetics are enhanced, making LMC mitigation by means of active oxygen control more difficult. Under these conditions, more stable oxides, such as Al$_2$O$_3$ and SiO$_2$, should be adopted to ensure corrosion resistance at higher temperatures (>500 °C) and within a wider oxygen concentration ‘window’ [31]. Attention should be paid to the long-term stability of these oxide scales, as they might lose their structural integrity due to stresses induced by a thermal expansion coefficient mismatch between oxides and steel bulk, as well as due to internal oxidation [588].

5.3. Design of innovative structural materials

Even though the present review focuses mainly on commercial AuSS and F/M steels as candidate materials for the construction of near-term Gen-IV LFRs, it would be incomplete if it did not provide an overview of the currently proposed approaches towards the development of more suitable structural materials, i.e., materials that perform reliably in wider ranges of operating conditions (i.e., temperature, HLM oxygen concentration and flow rate). As explained in Chapters 3 and 4, the Gen-IV LFR operational paradigms striving to control LMC and LME have partly contradicting requirements; for example, both LMC and LME are promoted by low HLM oxygen concentrations, as these reduce the protective oxide scales covering the steel surface; on the other hand, high temperatures (>500 °C) favour LMC (esp. dissolution corrosion in 316L and similar AuSS) and limit LME (the upper limit of the “ductility trough” in T91 F/M and similar steels is typically around 500 °C); moreover, low tensile stresses and slow-flowing HLMs allow a better control of both LMC and LME, as they are less damaging to the oxide scales covering the steel surface. Therefore, steels forming dense, protective and adherent oxide scales, or low-solubility near-surface enrichment layers that are stable at higher tensile stresses could expand the currently narrow envelopes of safe operating conditions into economically viable operating regimes for Gen-IV LFRs. Section 5.3 provides an overview of the most important approaches towards the development of innovative structural materials; these involve (a) steel doping with specific alloying elements that improve the steel resistance to both LMC and LME by forming in situ protective oxide scales, (b) surface coatings that protect the substrate steel from LMC and LME, and (c) modifications of both the bulk and local (i.e., sub-surface and/or GBs) steel structure to improve oxidation resistance and/or limit the nucleation of undesirable LMC features, such as dissolution ‘pits’.

5.3.1. Elemental alloying of steels

Elemental alloying refers to adding strong oxide-forming elements (e.g., Al and Si) to either the bulk or the surface of structural materials [93,132,133,207,245,246,578,589-594]. In addition, adding corrosion inhibitors, such as zirconium (Zr) and Ti, to the HLM coolant has also been demonstrated to be an effective LMC mitigation method [31,175]. The addition of Zr or Ti into the HLM could promote formation of nitrides and carbides that are insoluble in liquid Pb/LBE. These nitride and carbide layers act as protective films for carbon steels and low-alloy steels, while the protection is not effective for stainless steels [30,31].

The addition of Al and Si alloying elements develops thin and stable oxide scales that can effectively inhibit the interdiffusion of cations and anions through their thickness. This leads to slow oxidation kinetics, thereby greatly improving long-term corrosion resistance. Moreover, oxides containing Al and Si were reported to have a self-healing capacity, which might increase the oxide scale tolerance to scratches or local mechanical damage that might occur during long-term service in a nuclear reactor. The role of Al or Si also depends on the content of Cr [31,595], as a higher Cr content leads to formation of protective alumina at lower Al contents [596].

The excellent LMC resistance of Al/Si-containing Fe-Cr ferritic steels and Fe-Cr-Ni AuSS has been demonstrated in many studies [111,132,207,214,236,238,245,246,248,250,592-595,597-609]. In particular, AFA stainless steels with a suggested nominal composition of Fe-(20-29)Ni-(15.2-16.5)Cr-(2.3-4.3)Al (all in wt%) might exhibit good resistance to both LMC and LME, since these steels are effectively passivated by the formation of Cr$_2$O$_3$ and Cr$_2$O$_3$-Al$_2$O$_3$ oxide scales, and they show little susceptibility to LME due to their fcc crystal structure [593,610]. High Mn-alloyed AFA steels also showed good LMC resistance in liquid LBE at 450 °C [611].

Al-enriched HEAs (e.g., the Al$_x$CrFeNi series) are also promising materials for use in liquid Pb/LBE, since protective oxide scales, such as Al$_2$O$_3$ and Cr$_2$O$_3$, have formed after an exposure of 1000 h at 600 °C to liquid Pb with C$_O$ ≈ 10^{-6} wt% [612]. On the other hand, Al-free HEA (e.g., Fe$_{40}$Mn$_{10}$Ni$_{10}$Co$_{20}$Cr$_{20}$, all in at.%) exhibited a poor resistance to dissolution corrosion in contact with oxygen-poor (C$_O$ ≈ 10^{-13}–10^{-12} wt%), liquid LBE at 450 °C due to the selective leaching of Ni and Mn [613]. In addition, Gong et al. [614] reported a strong LME effect of a dual-phase (ferrite-like bcc/B2 phase & austenite-like fcc phase) Al$_{10}$CoCrFeNi HEA in contact with oxygen-saturated liquid LBE. These authors attributed the LME of this HEA to adsorption-induced interatomic cohesion of the bcc/B2 phase at 350 °C and bcc/fcc interphase boundary wetting at 500 °C, despite the Al enrichment that should have normally promoted the formation of an LME-inhibiting, protective Al$_2$O$_3$ oxide scale. These results suggest that future designs of Al-enriched and/or other HEAs for use in liquid LBE should consider minimising dissimilar (bcc/fcc) phase boundaries and the fraction of ferrite-like bcc phases, so as to reduce the risk of high-temperature boundary wetting, on one hand, and the occurrence of LME in the ferrite-like bcc phases, on the other.

Even though doping the bulk steel with Al or Si improved its LMC resistance, the steel mechanical properties were reported to deteriorate. For instance, Si-enriched F/M steels showed poorer impact properties when the Si content exceeded 0.4 wt%, due to formation of δ-ferrite [615,616]. In particular, Si-enriched steels were much more susceptible to LBE-induced LME in comparison to
Moreover, Si deteriorated weldability when its content exceeded 0.6 wt% \[616\], while Al had similar advantages and disadvantages. For instance, commercial FeCrAl alloys containing around 15–20 wt% Cr were reported to be embrittled due to $\alpha\rightarrow\alpha'$ phase separation in the 400–600 °C range \[617\], which is the targeted temperature 'window' for Gen-IV LFRs cooled by liquid Pb. Cr can facilitate Al$_2$O$_3$ formation, but a high Cr content has a detrimental effect on the alloy fracture toughness, due to the $\alpha\rightarrow\alpha'$ phase separation. For this reason, ductile FeCrAl alloys with low Cr and Al contents (e.g., Fe-10Cr-4Al) are being developed. Low-alloyed FeCrAl alloys can form protective Al$_2$O$_3$ scales at very high temperatures ($\leq$900 °C), when the addition of reactive elements (e.g., rare-earth elements, RE, such as Y; Zr and Ti) and the RE/C ratio are optimised \[51,113,590,596,618\], see Fig. 5.3. The addition of REs improves oxidation resistance at high temperatures and interfacial adherence of the oxide scales by suppressing Cr-carbide formation. However, the negative effect of the formation of $\alpha'$ clusters in low-Cr FeCrAl alloys (e.g., Fe-10Cr-5Al) under neutron irradiation is a concern \[619,620\]. Similar to other ferritic steels (e.g., T91), Fe10Cr4Al was extremely susceptible to LME in contact with liquid LBE at ~350 °C, as evidenced by completely cleaved fracture surfaces (Fig. 5.4), irrespective of the HLM oxygen concentration and applied strain rate during testing \[562\]. An increase in Al content can make FeCrAl more susceptible to LME than an increase in Cr content \[621\]. The strong LME effect in FeCrAl alloys was attributed to Al-induced solid solution strengthening and the probably more brittle nature of the Al-enriched oxides, while the ductility of the Fe10Cr4Al alloy in LBE recovered fully at 500 °C \[622\]. These results indicate that Al-rich oxide scales cannot sustain high tensile stresses so as to fully prevent LME in FeCrAl alloys \[562\], which is unfortunate as these materials possess an excellent LMC resistance.

The fact that the bulk steel mechanical properties are negatively affected by the addition of Al or Si could be overcome by doping only a surface steel layer, thereby leaving the bulk steel properties unaltered. Surface alloying could be realised by the GESA (Gepulste ElektronStrahl Anlage) surface modification process \[133,192,598,623,624\], various diffusion processes \[95,104,578,591\], or the deposition of functionally graded coatings \[601\].

The GESA process employs an intense pulsed electron beam as a strong heat source to melt pure Al or Al-containing alloy (e.g., FeCrAl and FeCrAlY) coatings deposited on the steel surface, so that the chemically modified, Al-enriched surface layer can form in situ Al-based oxide scales when exposed to the oxygen-containing HLM \[133,192,598,623,624\]. The chemically modified surface layers produced by the GESA process are marked by fine-grained or amorphous microstructures with excellent adhesion to the steel substrate. In particular, the GESA process can be scaled up to allow for surface alloying of full-length fuel cladding tubes, making this technique very promising for industrial-scale production. It is recommended that the Al concentration in the surface layer is kept in the 4–6 wt% range, in order to ensure formation of a thin, protective Al$_2$O$_3$ scales without affecting the mechanical properties of the chemically

Fig. 5.3. EDS† elemental maps of (a) Fe10Cr4Al and (b) APM (Fe21Cr5.8Al) alloys after exposure to liquid Pb at 800 °C, showing the formation of an Fe-enriched Al$_2$O$_3$ scale. Adapted from \[618\]. In this case, Fe10Cr4Al was proposed as a candidate structural material for concentrated solar power (CSP) systems, which require high operation temperatures for better thermal efficiency.

---

**Fig. 5.3.** EDS† elemental maps of (a) Fe10Cr4Al and (b) APM (Fe21Cr5.8Al) alloys after exposure to liquid Pb at 800 °C, showing the formation of an Fe-enriched Al$_2$O$_3$ scale. Adapted from \[618\]. In this case, Fe10Cr4Al was proposed as a candidate structural material for concentrated solar power (CSP) systems, which require high operation temperatures for better thermal efficiency.
modified surface layer. Al concentrations > 24 wt% would make the surface layer vulnerable to dissolution corrosion, due to the high solubility of Al in liquid Pb/LBE. Moreover, high Al contents could result in easy cracking of the surface layer, even during the coating deposition process.

Diffusion processes, such as hot dipping, melting of an Al foil, gas diffusion, and pack cementation, could also be used to form an aluminised layer on the steel surface via atomic interdiffusion [95, 104, 578, 591, 625]. Aluminised surfaces using FeAl pack cementation were found to be LMC-resistant in contact with liquid LBE up to 600 °C, when the LBE oxygen concentration was higher than \( C_O \approx 10^{-8} \) wt%, even though local damage possibly caused by turbulent flow was observed [578]. Müller et al. [95, 104] found that the formation of FeAl on a steel surface treated by either melting of an Al foil or by hot dipping in an Al-12 at.% Si melt was needed for the formation of protective scales, otherwise, dissolution corrosion occurred. Kurata et al. [591] compared two different surface-aluminizing methods: one was gas diffusion of \( \text{Al}_2\text{O}_3 \), \( \text{FeAl}_2 \), and \( \text{AlCr}_2 \), while the other was hot dipping in an Al melt. Corrosion tests on steels treated by these two methods showed that the aluminised layer prepared by the first method protected successfully the steel exposed to liquid LBE at 450 °C and 550 °C for 3000 h; on the other hand, the dipping method produced a surface layer that suffered severe Al dissolution. The industrial process of the surface-aluminizing treatment is available for 316L AuSS. When these methods are applied to T91 F/M steels, the processing temperature must be kept below the standard tempering temperature for these steels (i.e., ~760 °C), in order to avoid modifying the steel microstructure and prevent the formation of intermetallics.

### 5.3.2. Coating deposition & surface modification of steels

Candidate coating materials that aim primarily at limiting and/or preventing undesirable LMC effects include refractory metals [180, 243, 626], Al- or Si-containing metallic alloys [192, 525, 596, 626–632], and certain ceramic materials [243, 626, 632–635].

Refractory metals, such as W, Mo, and Ta, and their alloys have very low solubilities in liquid Pb/LBE, therefore, coatings made of...
refractory metals can increase the steel resistance to HLM dissolution attack [216,260]. On the other hand, refractory metals are very susceptible to oxidation, forming unstable and even volatile oxides, such as the formation of gaseous MoO₃ at temperatures >800 °C. In oxygen-saturated liquid LBE at 600 °C, thick, multi-layered oxide scales consisting of MoO₂, PbMoO₄ and Pb₂MoO₅ were observed after a short-term exposure of 100 h [244]. However, FeAl coatings showed a susceptibility to cracking under external loads, resulting in HLM dissolution attack at the crack locations [629]. FeCrAlY compounds are another class of strong alumina formers, but their deposition demands attention to the quality of the coating structure and its adhesion to the substrate steel. These coatings, prepared by a low-pressure plasma spraying process, showed porosity and weak adhesion to the steel substrate, i.e., characteristics that discourage their potential use in contact with a HLM coolant. To optimise the coating quality, the GESA process is employed to re-melt the coating, thereby eliminating coating porosity and greatly improving its adhesion to the steel substrate [637]. FeCrAlY-coated specimens of both T91 F/M steels and 316L AuSS, as well as compositionally similar steels, exhibited improved LMC resistance in a wider range of exposure conditions due to the formation of thin, passivating Al₂O₃ scales that adhered well to the steel substrates (Fig. 5.5). Moreover, mechanical tests (e.g., internally pressurised creep-torsion tests, fatigue tests) on fuel cladding tubes and cylindrical solid samples in contact with liquid Pb/LBE at high temperatures showed that the GESA-treated FeCrAlY coatings prevented LME-induced brittle failure in the surface-modified T91 F/M steels, without any detectable changes in tensile, creep, and fatigue properties, as opposed to the significant property degradation of the same steels without surface modification [513,515,530,596]. Moreover, the resistance of steels to fretting wear, an important failure mechanism for fuel assemblies, was significantly improved by the GESA surface modification [37–39]. In situ irradiation/corrosion tests on FeCrAlY-coated T91 F/M steels performed with 72 MeV protons to a damage dose of 2.5 dpa in contact with flowing (ν ≈ 1 m/s) liquid LBE, with unknown concentration of dissolved oxygen, at ~400 °C for 900 h showed no evident steel surface damage associated with LBE corrosion attack [548]. This indicates the protectiveness of the GESA-treated FeCrAlY coating against the coupled effects of irradiation and LBE corrosion. Nevertheless, a recent study [525] showed that the GESA surface treatment did not successfully suppress the LME of 9Cr-, 12Cr- and 14Cr-ODS F/M steels in contact with liquid LBE; on the contrary, it even promoted the occurrence of LME under tensile loading. An FeCrAl coating first deposited on 316L AuSS by E-beam PVD and then subjected to the GESA treatment cracked during tensile loading up to 233 MPa at 550 °C in contact with oxygen-containing (O₂ ≈ 10⁻⁷ wt%) liquid LBE. Cracking of the GESA-treated FeCrAl coating resulted in local LBE dissolution attack of the 316L AuSS substrate [596], despite the fact that most of the coating remained adherent to the steel substrate and no delamination was observed. Susceptibility to coating cracking is expected to be exacerbated due to irradiation embrittlement combined with LME below 400 °C [548]. Similar to the role of Al, Si can also react with O to form protective Si-rich oxide scales, as mentioned in Chapter 3. In particular, an Fe-12Cr-2Si functionally-graded coating increased the cracking resistance of P92 fuel cladding tubes [111,601,638]. Tubes of this functionally graded composite fuel cladding material have been successfully processed on the semi-industrial scale, from billet fabrication to co-extrusion tube drawing.

Ceramic candidate coating materials include oxides, carbides, nitrides, etc. [243,596,626,633,634,640–644]. Oxides, such as ZrO₂, Y₂O₃, and Al₂O₃, have been used as coating materials for LMC prevention, showing excellent LMC resistance in contact with liquid Pb/LBE, due to their very low solubilities in HLMs. Similar LMC properties have also been achieved with other ceramic coating materials, such as TiZrC, Al₂TiN, Si₃N₄, Ti₃Si₃N, TiN, and CrN, which react in situ with the dissolved oxygen in liquid LBE to form passivating oxide scales based on Ti (TiO₂), Al (Al₂O₃), Si (SiO₂), and/or Cr (Cr₂O₃).

The main problem of ceramic coatings is the lack of damage self-healing in service. Moreover, most of the ceramic coatings are generally brittle, leading to easy cracking and spallation under externally applied loads. These inherent weaknesses bear the risk of undesirable LMC and/or LME effects on the steel substrate at the locations where the coating is damaged [645]. For instance, a TiAlN coating deposited by magnetron sputtering showed excellent adherence to a T91 F/M steel substrate in the absence of an externally
applied load, but numerous cracks formed in this coating under tensile loading up to the steel UTS, with particularly severe damage at the notch (notched tensile specimen), due to the high stress intensity in the vicinity of the notch [596]. It should be pointed out, however, that the coating mechanical stability must be checked under conservative external loads that are more representative for the actual reactor operation conditions.

Recently, a nanocrystalline Al₂O₃ coating deposited by pulsed laser deposition (PLD) has shown great potential to overcome the drawbacks of conventional ceramic coatings [639,646]. These nanocrystalline (or amorphous) coatings demonstrated excellent resistance to cracking under different mechanical tests, including nanoindentation, cyclic nano-impact, scratch, and thermal cycling tests. In order to minimise stresses caused by irradiation-induced differential swelling of coating and steel substrate, an FeCrAlY buffer layer was introduced between the 15-15Ti AuSS substrate and the nanocrystalline Al₂O₃ coating. It was found that this buffer layer could withstand ion irradiation with 12 MeV Au⁵⁺ and 18 MeV W⁸⁺ up to 150 dpa at the coating/buffer layer interface, and up to 200–450 dpa at the steel/buffer layer interface, even though grain coarsening in the coating was observed after ion irradiation (Fig. 5.6). Corrosion tests in static liquid Pb with CO ≈ 10⁷ wt% at 550 °C for up to 4000 h demonstrated the excellent protectiveness of these Al₂O₃ coatings against LMC, both in the unirradiated and ion irradiated states (Fig. 5.7). Other coating techniques were also used for the deposition of Al₂O₃ coatings. For example, radio frequency magnetron sputtering was recently demonstrated to be a promising technique for the deposition of dense, adherent Al-O (Al₂O₃) coatings on T91 F/M steels; these coatings showed good LMC resistance in contact with liquid Pb [596,647]. In addition, Al₂O₃ coatings deposited by detonation spraying were found to be very resistant to cracking under tensile loading in contact with liquid LBE [596].

The MAX (M₄+₁AXₙ) phases have also exhibited very promising resistance to LMC and/or erosion in contact with liquid Pb/LBE, therefore, they can be considered as candidate materials for anticorrosion coatings on fuel cladding tubes or as structural materials (in monolithic form) for particular applications that demand resistance to erosion/corrosion (e.g., pump impellers) or crevice corrosion (bearings, bushings). Rivai and Takahashi [82] reported that Ti₃SiC₂ exhibited good compatibility with liquid LBE (CO ≈ 5 × 10⁻⁶ wt %) at 700 °C for up to 1000 h. Barnes et al. [78] exposed Ti₃SiC₂ to liquid Pb circulating by natural convection at 650 °C and 800 °C for 1000 h; they did not observe any LMC damage except from local interactions at pre-existing surface defects. Utili et al. [80] did not find any evidence of LMC attack on Ti₃SiC₂ exposed at 500 °C for 2000 h to flowing (v ≈ 1 m/s) liquid Pb with CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt%. Heinzel et al. [79] exposed Ti₃SiC₂ to static liquid Pb/LBE containing CO ≈ 10⁻⁸ wt% and CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt% at 550–750 °C for up to 4000 h, invariably observing the formation of thin (1–7 μm) rutile (TiO₂) oxide scales on the surface of the exposed MAX phase ceramics. In a later study, Heinzel et al. [81] subjected both Ti₃SiC₂ and Ti₃AlC to long-term (up to 10,000 h) exposures to static liquid LBE containing CO ≈ 10⁻⁸ wt% and CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt% at 550–700 °C. They reported that the Ti₃SiC₂ MAX phase formed thin TiO₂ oxide scales at 550 °C and CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt%, complex oxide scales (single-layer TiO₂ outer scale, duplex SiO₂/TiO₂ inner scale) at 650/700 °C and CO ≈ 10⁻⁶ wt%, and non-uniform TiO₂ scales with concurrent oxidation of the secondary phases (mixture of TiC, SiC, and Ti silicides) at 700 °C and CO ≈
On the other hand, the Ti$_2$AlC MAX phase formed (rather protective) mixed TiO$_2$/Al$_2$O$_3$ scales at 550–700 °C and $C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ wt%, and (less protective, susceptible to LBE penetration) TiO$_2$ scales at 550 °C and $C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ wt%; on the other hand, dissolution corrosion of the secondary phases in Ti$_2$AlC (TiC, Al$_5$Ti$_2$, and Ti$_4$Al$_2$C$_2$) occurred after its LBE exposure at 650–700 °C and $C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ wt% (Fig. 5.8d). In contact with low-oxygen ($C_O \approx 10^{-8}$ wt%) liquid LBE at 550–700 °C, protective oxide scales could not form on Ti$_3$SiC$_2$, and only secondary (parasitic) phases close to the sample surface underwent oxidation (Fig. 5.8c). All early studies dedicated to the LMC behaviour of MAX phase-based ceramics demonstrated that their LMC resistance depended on the stoichiometries of both the principal MAX phase compound and the parasitic phases (esp. binary intermetallics), and the exact exposure conditions (temperature, HLM $C_O$, possibly also exposure duration). For applications close to the reactor core (e.g., fuel cladding tube coatings), one should strive for phase-pure MAX phase ceramics, not only for the observed vulnerability of secondary phases to LMC (Fig. 5.8c and d), but also due to the fact that materials consisting of multiple phases are expected to be susceptible to irradiation-induced differential swelling.

In a more recent work, Lapauw et al. [83] assessed the resistance of different MAX phase ceramics to dissolution corrosion and
erosion/corrosion in contact with static and fast-flowing liquid LBE, respectively. More specifically, the resistance of Maxthal® 312 (Ti3SiC2), Maxthal® 211 (Ti2AlC & Ti3AlC2), (Ti,Nb)2AlC, Ti3AlC2, Nb2AlC, Nb4AlC3, (Nb0.85,Zr0.15)4AlC3, Zr2AlC, Zr3AlC2, Ti2SnC, and (Zr0.8,Ti0.2)3AlC2 & (Zr0.8,Ti0.2)2AlC to dissolution corrosion was assessed in contact with oxygen-poor (C0 ≤ 2.2 × 10⁻¹⁰ wt%), static liquid LBE at 500 °C for 1000–3500 h. Moreover, the resistance of Zr2AlC, Zr3AlC2, and (Nb0.85,Zr0.15)4AlC3 to erosion/corrosion was assessed in contact with oxygen-poor (C0 ≈ 5 × 10⁻⁹ wt%), fast-flowing (v ≈ 8 m/s) liquid LBE at 500 °C for 1000 h. The tested MAX phase-based ceramics maintained their structural integrity at all exposure conditions, while their overall performance was greatly affected by the presence of parasitic phases, such as intermetallic compounds and low melting point inclusions (e.g., Sn).

Fig. 5.9 shows the complete lack of interaction for most of the MAX phase ceramics (i.e., Maxthal® 211 & 312, (Ti,Nb)2AlC, Ti3AlC2, Nb2AlC, Nb4AlC3, and (Nb0.85,Zr0.15)4AlC3) tested under static LBE conditions; moreover, Ti2SnC remained essentially unaffected, except from the LBE dissolution attack of intergranular Sn-rich areas.

In contrast with the rest of the MAX phase ceramics exposed by Lapauw et al. [83] to static LBE, all Zr-based MAX phase ceramics (i.e., Zr2AlC, Zr3AlC2, and (Zr0.8,Ti0.2)4AlC3) showed local interaction, which, however, did not lead to specimen disintegration or surface recession (Fig. 5.9). Fig. 5.10 shows SEM/EDS data on the local Zr2AlC/LBE interaction, which resulted in the in situ formation of a Zr2(Al,Pb,Bi)C MAX phase solid solution, due to the partial substitution of Al on the A-site by Pb and Bi [648]. Similarly, the static LBE exposure of the (Zr0.8,Ti0.2)4AlC3 MAX phase ceramic formed in situ a (Zr,Ti)4Al(Al,Pb,Bi)C solid solution due to the operation of a similar substitution mechanism [83]. Tunca et al. [648] performed a systematic study to unveil the mechanism responsible for the local interaction between liquid LBE and the Zr2AlC MAX phase-based ceramic, consisting of 67 wt% Zr2AlC and 33 wt% parasitic ZrC. The proposed four-step Zr2AlC/LBE interaction mechanism is shown in Fig. 5.11: first, Bi/Pb atoms attack GBs, prior to penetrating into the Zr2AlC MAX phase laths. The initial penetration of Bi preferentially along stacking faults (SFs) and dislocation pileups lead to the outward diffusion of Al from the bulk of Zr2AlC laths into GBs. Following the outward Al diffusion into GBs, Bi/Pb atoms penetrate into the Zr2AlC laths, both along basal SFs and out-of-plane, leading to the in situ formation of the Zr2(Al,Bi,Pb)C MAX phase solid solution. This new MAX phase solid solution tends to exhibit an out-of-plane ordered structure.

Lapauw et al. [83] exposed simultaneously Zr2AlC, Zr3AlC2, and (Nb0.85,Zr0.15)4AlC3 (for simplicity, referred to as (Nb,Zr)4AlC3) MAX phase ceramics and SA 316L AuSS (reference steel) to oxygen-poor (C0 ≈ 5 × 10⁻⁹ wt%), fast-flowing (v ≈ 8 m/s) liquid LBE at 500 °C for 1000 h. The fast-flowing LBE tests aimed at comparing the erosion/corrosion resistance of MAX phase ceramics to that of a candidate structural steel (i.e., SA 316L AuSS) for the pump impeller application. These tests showed that the (Nb,Zr)4AlC3 MAX phase solid solution exhibited the best resistance to erosion/corrosion (Fig. 5.12), making that material a promising candidate material for Gen-IV LFR pump impellers (or parts thereof), under high-temperature, low-oxygen, fast-flowing LBE (i.e., very aggressive) service conditions.

Lapauw et al. [83] demonstrated that MAX phase-based ceramics are usually characterised by better resistance to dissolution corrosion and erosion/corrosion in contact with oxygen-poor, static and fast-flowing liquid LBE, respectively, as compared to a very promising candidate structural steel, i.e., the 316L AuSS. Fig. 5.12 shows the superior resistance of a (Nb,Zr)4AlC3 MAX phase ceramic to erosion/corrosion as compared to a 316L AuSS exposed simultaneously to oxygen-poor, fast-flowing LBE. The same authors [83]
compared the dissolution corrosion resistance of MAX phase ceramics with that of (SA & CW) 316L AuSS exposed to similar conditions (i.e., 500 °C, 1000–3500 h, C_O ≤ 2.2 × 10^{-10} wt%) in a previous study [40]. They pointed out that the 316L AuSS suffered severe dissolution corrosion damage, including the formation of deep dissolution ‘pits’ up to ~350 μm in CW 316L AuSS steels, while the MAX phase-based ceramics remained practically unaffected (Fig. 5.9). Most importantly, the dissolution-affected zones in 316L AuSS lost their load-bearing capacity [40], while this does not seem to happen in areas showing an interaction between liquid LBE and MAX phases (e.g., the Zr_2AlC/LBE interaction resulted in the in situ formation of the Zr_2(Al,Bi,Pb)C MAX phase solid solution, the load-bearing capacity of which is expected to be comparable to that of the unaffected Zr_2AlC MAX phase).

5.3.3. Steel surface nanocrystallisation

Lu et al. [649] used a surface mechanical rolling treatment (SMRT) to produce a graded nanocrystalline layer on the surface a 9Cr2WVTa F/M steel, and then tested the steel oxidation properties in air at 600 °C and oxygen-saturated liquid LBE at 550 °C. Their
results showed that the surface-nanocrystallised steel had much better oxidation resistance both in air and in liquid LBE after an exposure of \( \sim 500 \) h, whereas a thick (8–50 \( \mu m \)) oxide scale was observed on the surface of the same steel in a coarser-grained counterpart. The enhanced oxidation resistance was ascribed to the accelerated formation of a dense spinel oxide scale, due to greater diffusivity of Al, Si, and Cr in the nanocrystalline surface layer \([650, 651]\). However, the thermal stability of this layer is a concern, as long-term steel exposures at elevated temperatures resulted in grain growth and loss of nanocrystallinity, as expected for a nanocrystalline alloy \([652]\).

5.3.4. Steel GB engineering

Murty and Charit \([48]\) pointed out that GB treatments might be an effective way to mitigate localised LMC effects. Such GB treatments require suitable annealing and thermomechanical processing to produce certain coincident site lattice GBs (e.g., with \( \Sigma \))

---

**Fig. 5.11.** Proposed \( \text{Zr}_2\text{AlC}/\text{LBE} \) interaction mechanism \([648]\). Step-I: Bi/Pb atoms attack GBs in the \( \text{Zr}_2\text{AlC} \) MAX phase-based ceramic. Step-II: Bi atoms penetrate preferentially along SFs and dislocation pileups, and Al diffuses from the \( \text{Zr}_2\text{AlC} \) bulk into GBs. Step-III: Bi/Pb atoms occupy basal SFs and further diffuse away from the \( \text{Zr}_2\text{AlC} \) basal planes. The Pb/Bi atoms in the \( \text{Zr}_2\text{AlC} \) A-layers form alternating Al-rich and Bi/Pb-rich layers. Step-IV: \textit{in situ} formation of nano-domains of the \( \text{Zr}_2(\text{Al,Bi,Pb})\text{C} \) MAX phase solid solution.
values \( \leq 29 \) with unique properties, such as decreased impurity segregation, lower diffusivity, reduced GB sliding, etc. The presence of such GBs resulted in a greatly improved resistance to intergranular fracture, localised corrosion, thermal creep, and irradiation damage.

To mitigate the GB penetration of liquid LBE in 316 AuSS due to erosion/corrosion, Saito et al. [221] have tried the GB engineering method. The GB engineered material (GBEM) was produced by cold rolling and subsequent annealing of the base steel at 967 \(^\circ\)C for 72 h. The cold rolling treatment introduced 3\% pre-strain in the base steel and the produced GBEM showed 86\% of its GBs to be CSL boundaries. Both the base steel and GBEM were exposed to oxygen-poor \((C_0 \approx 10^{-9} - 10^{-8} \text{ wt\%})\), flowing liquid LBE \((v \approx 0.7 \text{ m/s})\) for 3600 h at 450 \(^\circ\)C. The corrosion results showed that the GB engineering treatment affected significantly the steel LMC behaviour, since the metal recession was much larger in the base steel (~390 \(\mu\)m) than in the GBEM steel (190–270 \(\mu\)m). The authors attributed the less severe LBE penetration observed in the GBEM steel to the high density of low-energy CSL GBs. It remains to be seen whether GB engineering can be carried out and/or maintained on welds and their heat-affected zones (HAZ).

5.4. Chapter summary

This chapter provides an overview of the existing LMC and LME mitigation approaches, which range from adjusting the reactor system design based on the knowledge of the behaviour of the selected structural and fuel cladding steels under very conservative service conditions, to active oxygen control, and to materials innovation (i.e., elemental alloying, coating or surface modification of steels, steel GB engineering, etc.). Active oxygen control relies on the rather precise control of the HLM oxygen concentration within the operational temperature range of the reactor system, so as to achieve the passivation of the structural and fuel cladding steels by the \textit{in situ} formation of protective oxide scales without saturating the oxygen concentration dissolved in HLM, as the latter would lead to the blockage of flow paths due to the oxidation of the HLM itself. The existing data that resulted from the exposure of ‘nuclear grade’ AuSS and F/M steels to liquid Pb/LBE have shown that the mitigation of severe LMC effects in unprotected (i.e., not coated, surface alloyed or otherwise engineered) steels requires nuclear reactor operation temperatures below 450 \(^\circ\)C, esp. in contact with flowing HLMs; however, caution must be exercised with the low-temperature use of F/M steels, due to their severe susceptibility to LME around 350 \(^\circ\)C. Assuming that the operation of Gen-IV LFRs takes place in the 250–450 \(^\circ\)C temperature range, the recommended ‘window’ of the HLM oxygen concentration that can suppress undesirable LMC effects in both 9Cr and 12Cr F/M steels as well as 316L and 15-15Ti AuSS is: \(C_0 \approx 10^{-7} - 10^{-6} \text{ wt\%}\). It is also recommended to limit the maximum HLM flow velocity to \(v \approx 2 \text{ m/s}\), so as to suppress flow-assisted LMC effects, such as erosion and erosion/corrosion, and to also design the nuclear reactor system carefully, so as to minimise disturbances in the HLM flow pattern that are often accountable for locally enhanced material losses due to LMC.

Moving beyond this relatively narrow envelope of nominal operation conditions for Gen-IV LFRs will require continuous materials innovation; such innovation is unavoidable and the envisaged way forward, esp. when the safe, efficient and profitable operation of Gen-IV LFR NPPs is targeted. The current trends towards materials innovation include: steel alloying that allows the \textit{in situ} formation of highly protective oxide scales (e.g., Al\(_2\)O\(_3\)), deposition of anticorrosion coatings (both simple and functionally graded), steel surface alloying, steel GB engineering, and steel surface nanocrystallisation. The aforementioned strategies of materials innovation have exhibited a considerable promise at limiting or preventing both LMC and LME in liquid Pb/LBE, hence, they must be further explored so as to help the deployment of Gen-IV LFRs. However, all considered strategies for structural materials innovation demand further

---

**Fig. 5.12.** SEM\(^{†}\) images of materials exposed to fast-flowing \((v \approx 8 \text{ m/s})\), oxygen-poor \((C_0 \approx 5 \times 10^{-9} \text{ wt\%})\) liquid LBE at 500 \(^\circ\)C for 1000 h: (a) Zr\(_2\)Al\(_2\)C, (b) Zr\(_3\)Al\(_2\)C\(_2\), (c) (Nb,Zr)\(_4\)Al\(_2\)C\(_3\) with milled surface finish, (d,f) SA 316L AuSS – overview & detail, (e,g) (Nb,Zr)\(_4\)Al\(_2\)C\(_3\) with ground surface finish – overview & detail. Adapted from [83].
optimization, not only in terms of demonstrating reliable performance under reactor-relevant conditions, but also in terms of industrial scalability prior to their eventual transfer to market.

6. Summary & future outlook

The main conclusions of this detailed review of environmental degradation effects in structural materials considered for use in liquid Pb/LBE-cooled reactors may be summarised as follows:

(1) For T91 and compositionally similar F/M† steels, exposure to liquid Pb/LBE typically leads to the formation of duplex oxide scales consisting of an outer, porous magnetite (Fe₃O₄) layer and an inner, dense FeCr-spinel layer. An IOZ† has been observed below the inner FeCr-spinel layer at elevated temperatures (>500 °C) after short-term (1000–3000 h) exposures. Dissolution corrosion is the predominant LMC mechanism in HLMs with lower oxygen concentrations (C₀ < 5 x 10⁻⁸ wt%), while oxidation prevails in oxygen-richer HLMs. In general, the passivation of F/M steels by oxide scale formation happens below 500–550 °C. In flowing liquid LBE, the porous outer Fe₃O₄ scale is eroded at high HLM flow velocities (v > 2 m/s), whereas the inner FeCr-spinel scale tends to remain intact, protecting the steel bulk from further LMC damage. The LMC behaviour of 316L and compositionally similar AuSS differs: exposure to HLMs leads to the formation of thin Cr-based (Cr₂O₃ or FeCr-spinel) oxide scales below 450 °C and duplex oxide scales above 450 °C. The passivation of AuSS by oxide scale formation requires temperatures below 450 °C and moderate HLM oxygen concentrations (C₀ ≈ 10⁻⁷–10⁻⁸ wt%). Above 450 °C and/or at lower HLM oxygen concentrations (esp. C₀ < 10⁻⁸ wt%), selective leaching of the steel alloying elements (Ni, Mn, Cr) that are highly soluble in the HLM is accompanied by HLM penetration into the steel bulk and ferritisation (fcc-to-bcc phase transformation) of the dissolution-affected zones. It has been observed that the HLM penetrates into the steel bulk along preferred ingress paths in the steel microstructure, such as GBs, annealing/deformation twin boundaries, and interfaces between the steel matrix and secondary inclusions (e.g., MnS, oxides, δ-ferrite). Liquid metal corrosion damage can be either uniform or localised, while one of the most detrimental forms of LMC is the locally enhanced dissolution corrosion (also known as dissolution ‘pitting’). Dissolution ‘pitting’ cannot be avoided even in contact with adequately oxygenated, flowing HLMs. Deep ‘pits’ have been observed underneath the oxide scales covering the steel surface. The current understanding of dissolution ‘pitting’ suggests that the formation of ‘pits’ can either be attributed to localised HLM flow instabilities (e.g., eddies) or to specific steel microstructural features (e.g., twin boundaries, non-oxidising inclusions) with direct access to the steel surface. Limiting dissolution corrosion damage in both F/M and AuSS requires low operation temperatures (<400 °C). The synergy of LMC with neutron irradiation has not yet been sufficiently addressed. Apart from collecting additional reliable experimental data, it is necessary to develop accurate predictive models of the steel-specific oxidation/dissolution corrosion effects in contact with liquid Pb/LBE, and to use such models to predict the in-service evolution of LMC damage in Gen-IV LFR¹ components.

(2) T91 F/M steels are inherently susceptible to LME in contact with liquid Pb/LBE within the temperature ‘window’ between the LBE melting point (~125 °C) and approximately 450 °C, while the ductility of these steels starts to recover above 450 °C. An important prerequisite for the occurrence of LME in T91 F/M steels is the establishment of intimate contact between the steel and the HLM, which essentially implies the (local) absence of protective oxide scales. The severity of LME is affected by both (steel) metallurgical and “kinetic” factors, reflecting the interplay between crack initiation and crack propagation processes and the resistance of the steel to these processes. The LME susceptibility of T91 F/M steels is mainly controlled by the stability of the oxide scales and the crack initiation process. Crack initiation after the failure or loss of protective ability of the oxide scales covering the steel surface is followed by rapid crack propagation, resulting in complex fractures that show interlath/intergranular cracking as well as transalh/transgranular cracking and nano/submicron-dimples upon fatigue testing. Research in the past two decades has shown that despite its complexity, the LME phenomenology in T91 F/M steels exposed to liquid LBE exhibits similar traits with other LME model systems. However, the precise atomic-scale LME mechanism remains elusive, and fundamental work is still required to explain both the intrinsic LME sensitivity of a certain alloy, as well as the effect of all relevant metallurgical and “kinetic” factors. In practical terms, service conditions that help to maintain the integrity and protective ability of oxide scales can delay crack initiation; for example, the combination of slow applied strain rates, low imposed strains, and high HLM oxygen concentrations is known to significantly delay crack nucleation under cyclic loading. Therefore, the use of T91 F/M steels could, in principle, be envisaged under nominal operation conditions provided that the above recommendations were taken into account. Unfortunately, what might appear as theoretically feasible is rarely possible in practice, as the oxide scales can be destabilised under transient/accidental conditions and/or can be damaged under certain conditions (e.g., in zones of static, oxygen-poor HLM; in crevices; due to fretting wear or HLM flow instabilities; at uneven corrosion sites which can cause significant stress concentration; etc.). This implies that the safe operation of Gen-IV LFRs dictates the exclusion of F/M steels from the list of candidate structural materials and recommends the use of structural materials that are less susceptible to LME, such as AuSS. Indeed, AuSS are much less affected by LME, but they could still become vulnerable to LME, in case of plastic strain- or dissolution corrosion-induced ferritisation especially under neutron irradiation. It is also worthwhile noting that the underlying mechanisms that are responsible for the observed differences in the LME susceptibilities of F/M steels and AuSS in contact with liquid Pb/LBE are still unclear. Further investigations combining experimental and computational work are needed to improve the elucidation of these issues, especially on the atomic scale.

(3) Below 450 °C, severe LMC damage on both T91 F/M steels and AuSS can be avoided by means of active oxygen control, i.e., by employing techniques that maintain the HLM oxygen concentration within a specific ‘window’ that prevents the reduction of the protective oxide scales, on one hand, and the precipitation of PbO, on the other hand. For Gen-IV LFRs cooled by liquid Pb/
LBE and with nominal operation temperatures in the 250–450 °C range, the existing (rather extensive) population of LMC data suggests to maintain the HLM oxygen concentration in the \( C_{\text{O}} \approx 10^{-7}–10^{-6} \) wt% range. Above 500 °C, the oxide scales lose their protectiveness, therefore, active oxygen control cannot prevent steel dissolution corrosion damage anymore. Under such conditions, steel alloying with elements that are strong oxide formers (e.g., Al or Si) enables the \textit{in situ} formation of passivating oxide scales (e.g., \( \text{Al}_2\text{O}_3 \) or \( \text{SiO}_2 \)) that remain stable in very low HLM oxygen potentials. In general, alloying the steel bulk with these elements is not preferred, as the bulk mechanical properties are significantly changed and the steel propensity to irradiation embrittlement might increase (esp. by the addition of Si). The deposition of Al/Si-based oxide coatings or the use of Al/Si-alloyed surface layers can solve this issue, without compromising the steel bulk properties. Coatings with a ferritic (bcc) structure, however, are not recommended, due to their suspected susceptibility to LME, analogously to T91 F/M steels. Several MAX phases exhibit strong resistance to dissolution corrosion and erosion/corrosion in oxygen-poor, static and fast-flowing liquid Pb/LBE, which makes them promising candidate materials for fuel cladding tube coatings, bearings, bushings, as well as pump impellers (or parts thereof). AFAs\(^\ddagger\) and fcc Al-enriched HEAs\(^\ddagger\) are also promising structural materials, which can potentially exhibit good resistance to both LMC and LME, depending on their composition, microstructure, and crystal structure (fcc alloys are preferred over bcc alloys, due to their better resistance to LME). Before their actual use in-reactor, however, all these promising innovative materials still require an extensive testing campaign under reactor-relevant conditions to demonstrate their suitability in Gen-IV LFRs.

Declaration of Competing Interest

The authors declare that they have no known competing financial interests or personal relationships that could have appeared to influence the work reported in this paper.

Acknowledgements

X. Gong gratefully acknowledges the support of National Natural Science Foundation of China, China (Grant no. 51801129 and U21B2066). M.P. Short gratefully acknowledges the support of the U.S. Department of Energy’s Nuclear Energy University Program (NEUP), under Grant No. DE-NE0008871, United States. K. Lambrinou and E. Charalampopoulos gratefully acknowledge the support of the MYRRHA project that is currently ongoing at SCK CEN, Belgium. This review is in direct alignment with the interests of the EERA (European Energy Research Alliance) Joint Programme on Nuclear Materials (JPNM).

References


Hwang IS, Lim J. Structural developments for lead-bismuth cooled fast reactors PEACER and PASCAR. In 25th KAIF/KNS Annual Conference, Seoul, Korea; 2002.


Tian SJ. Growth and Exfoliation Behaviour of the Oxide Scale on 316L and T91 in Flowing Liquid Lead-Bismuth Eutectic at 480 °C. Oxid Met 2020;93:183-94.


